# Doubly Robust Inference in Causal Latent Factor Models

Alberto Abadie Anish Agarwal MIT Columbia Raaz Dwivedi Abhin Shah Cornell Tech MIT

October 22, 2024

#### Abstract

This article introduces a new estimator of average treatment effects under unobserved confounding in modern data-rich environments featuring large numbers of units and outcomes. The proposed estimator is doubly robust, combining outcome imputation, inverse probability weighting, and a novel cross-fitting procedure for matrix completion. We derive finite-sample and asymptotic guarantees, and show that the error of the new estimator converges to a mean-zero Gaussian distribution at a parametric rate. Simulation results demonstrate the relevance of the formal properties of the estimators analyzed in this article.

## 1. Introduction

<span id="page-0-0"></span>This article presents a novel framework for the estimation of average treatment effects in modern data-rich environments in the presence of unobserved confounding. We define modern data-rich environments as those featuring many outcome measurements across a wide range of units. Our interest in data-rich environments stems from the emergence of digital platforms (e.g., internet retailers, social media companies, and ride-sharing companies), electronic medical records systems, IoT devices, and other real-time digitized data systems, which gather economic and social behavior data with unprecedented scope and granularity.

Alberto Abadie, Department of Economics, MIT, abadie@mit.edu. Anish Agarwal, Department of Industrial Engineering and Operations Research, Columbia University, aa5194@columbia.edu. Raaz Dwivedi, Department of Operations Research and Information Engineering, Cornell Tech, dwivedi@cornell.edu. Abhin Shah, Department of Electrical Engineering and Computer Science, MIT, abhin@mit.edu. We are grateful to Haruki Kono, Guido Imbens, James Robins, Stefan Wager, and seminar participants at Columbia, MIT, the Online Causal Inference Seminar, and Stanford for helpful comments and discussion.

Take the example of an internet retailer. The platform collects not only information on purchases of many customers across many products or product categories, but also on glance views, impressions, conversions, engagement metrics, navigation paths, shipping choices, payment methods, returns, reviews, and more. While some variables, such as geo-location and type of device or browser, can be safely treated as predetermined relative to the platform's treatments (advertisements, discounts, webpage design, etc.), most are outcomes affected by the treatments, latent customer preferences, and unobserved product features. We leverage the availability of many outcome measures in modern data-rich environments to estimate average treatment effects in the presence of unobserved confounding. The core identification concept is that if each element of a high-dimensional outcome vector is influenced by a common low-dimensional vector of unobserved confounders, it becomes possible to remove the influence of the confounders and identify treatment effects.

Two primary approaches to the estimation of treatment effects are outcome-based and assignment-based methods. Consider again the example of an internet-retail platform where customers interact with various product categories. For each consumercategory pair, the platform makes decisions to either offer a discount or not, and records whether the consumer purchased a product in the category. Outcome-based methods operate by imputing the missing potential outcomes for each consumerproduct category pair. This process involves predicting whether a consumer, who received a discount, would have made the purchase without the discount (i.e., the potential outcome without discount), and conversely, if a consumer who did not receive the discount would have purchased the product had they received the discount (i.e., the potential outcome with discount). In contrast, assignment-based methods estimate the probabilities of consumers receiving discounts in each product category and adjust for missing potential outcomes by weighting observed outcomes inversely to the probability of missingness.

A substantial body of literature has explored outcome-based methods, particularly in settings where all confounding factors are measured (see, e.g., [Cochran,](#page-28-0) [1968;](#page-28-0) [Rosenbaum and Rubin,](#page-29-0) [1983;](#page-29-0) [Angrist,](#page-27-0) [1998;](#page-27-0) [Abadie and Imbens,](#page-27-1) [2006,](#page-27-1) among many others). Imputing potential outcomes in the presence of unobserved confounders poses a more complex challenge. In this context, a commonly adopted framework is the synthetic control method and its variants (see, e.g., [Abadie and Gardeazabal,](#page-27-2) [2003;](#page-27-2) [Abadie et al.,](#page-27-3) [2010;](#page-27-3) [Cattaneo et al.,](#page-28-1) [2021;](#page-28-1) [Arkhangelsky et al.,](#page-27-4) [2021\)](#page-27-4). An alternative but related approach to outcome imputation under unobserved confounding is the latent factor framework [\(Bai and Ng,](#page-27-5) [2002;](#page-27-5) [Bai,](#page-27-6) [2009;](#page-27-6) [Xiong and Pelger,](#page-29-1) [2023\)](#page-29-1), wherein each element of the large-dimensional outcome vector is influenced by the same low-dimensional vector of unobserved confounders. Matrix completion methods (see, e.g., [Chatterjee,](#page-28-2) [2015;](#page-28-2) [Athey et al.,](#page-27-7) [2021;](#page-27-7) [Bai and Ng,](#page-28-3) [2021;](#page-28-3) [Dwivedi et al.,](#page-28-4) [2022a;](#page-28-4) [Agarwal et al.,](#page-27-8) [2023a\)](#page-27-8) which have found widespread applications in recommendation systems and panel data models, are closely related to latent factor models. Similarly, existing assignment-based procedures to estimate average treatment effects rely on the assumption of no unmeasured confounding (see, e.g., [Robins et al.,](#page-29-2) [2000;](#page-29-2) [Hirano](#page-28-5) [et al.,](#page-28-5) [2003;](#page-28-5) [Wooldridge,](#page-29-3) [2007\)](#page-29-3), common trends restrictions [\(Abadie,](#page-26-0) [2005\)](#page-26-0), or the availability of an instrumental variable [\(Abadie,](#page-26-1) [2003;](#page-26-1) [Sloczynski et al.,](#page-29-4) [2024\)](#page-29-4).

In this article, we propose a doubly-robust estimator (see [Robins et al.,](#page-29-5) [1994;](#page-29-5) [Bang and Robins,](#page-28-6) [2005;](#page-28-6) [Chernozhukov et al.,](#page-28-7) [2018\)](#page-28-7) of average treatment effects in the presence of unobserved confounding. This estimator leverages information on both the outcome process and the treatment assignment mechanism under a latent factor framework. It combines outcome imputation and inverse probability weighting with a new cross-fitting approach for matrix completion. We show that the proposed doubly-robust estimator has better finite-sample guarantees than alternative outcomebased and assignment-based estimators. Furthermore, the doubly-robust estimator is approximately Gaussian, asymptotically unbiased, and converges at a parametric rate, under provably valid error rates for matrix completion, irrespective of other properties of the matrix completion algorithm used for estimation.

To our knowledge, this is the first article that leverages latent structures in both the assignment and the outcome processes to obtain a doubly-robust estimator of average treatment effects in the presence of unobserved confounding. [Arkhangelsky](#page-27-9) [and Imbens](#page-27-9) [\(2022\)](#page-27-9) study doubly-robust identification with longitudinal data under the assumption that conditioning of a function of the treatment assignments over time (e.g., the fraction of times an individual is exposed to treatment) is enough to remove confounding. [Athey et al.](#page-27-7) [\(2021\)](#page-27-7), [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3), [Dwivedi et al.](#page-28-4) [\(2022a\)](#page-28-4), [Agarwal](#page-27-8) [et al.](#page-27-8) [\(2023a\)](#page-27-8), and [Xiong and Pelger](#page-29-1) [\(2023\)](#page-29-1) propose estimators that apply matrix completion techniques to impute potential outcomes. Although these studies utilize low-rank restrictions in the outcome process, they do not investigate the possibility of similar latent structures in the treatment assignment process. Our article addresses this question, and demonstrate substantial benefits from incorporating knowledge about the structure of the assignment mechanism.

**Terminology and notation.** For any real number  $b \in \mathbb{R}$ , |b| is the greatest integer less than or equal to b. For any positive integer b,  $[b]$  denotes the set of integers from 1 to b, i.e.,  $[b] \triangleq \{1, \dots, b\}$ . We use c to denote any generic universal constant, whose value may change between instances. For any  $c > 0$ ,  $m(c) = \max\{c, \sqrt{c}\}\)$  and  $\ell_c = \log(2/c)$ . For any two deterministic sequences  $a_n$  and  $b_n$  where  $b_n$  is positive,  $a_n = O(b_n)$  means that there exist a finite  $c > 0$  and a finite  $n_0 > 0$  such that  $|a_n| \leq c b_n$  for all  $n \geq n_0$ . Similarly,  $a_n = o(b_n)$  means that for every  $c > 0$ , there exists a finite  $n_0 > 0$  such that  $|a_n| < cb_n$  for all  $n \ge n_0$ . Further,  $a_n = \Omega(b_n)$  means that there exist a finite  $c > 0$  and a finite  $n_0 > 0$  such that  $|a_n| \geq c b_n$  for all  $n \geq n_0$ . For a sequence of random variables,  $x_n = O_p(1)$  means that the sequence  $|x_n|$  is stochastically bounded, i.e., for every  $\varepsilon > 0$ , there exists a finite  $\delta > 0$  and a finite  $n_0 > 0$  such that  $\mathbb{P}(|x_n| > \delta) < \varepsilon$  for all  $n \ge n_0$ . Similarly,  $x_n = o_p(1)$  means that the sequence  $|x_n|$  converges to zero in probability, i.e., for every  $\varepsilon > 0$  and  $\delta > 0$ , there exists a finite  $n_0 > 0$  such that  $\mathbb{P}(|x_n| > \delta) < \varepsilon$  for all  $n \geq n_0$ . For sequences of random variables  $x_n$  and  $b_n$ ,  $x_n = O_p(b_n)$  means  $x_n = \overline{x}_n b_n$  where the sequence

 $\overline{x}_n = O_p(1)$ . Likewise,  $x_n = o_p(b_n)$  means  $x_n = \overline{x}_n b_n$  where the sequence  $\overline{x}_n = o_p(1)$ .

A mean-zero random variable x is subGaussian if there exists some  $b > 0$  such that  $\mathbb{E}[\exp(sx)] \leq \exp(b^2 s^2/2)$  for all  $s \in \mathbb{R}$ . Then, the subGaussian norm of x is given by  $||x||_{\psi_2} = \inf\{t > 0 : \mathbb{E}[\exp(x^2/t^2)] \leq 2\}$ . A mean-zero random variable x is subExponential if there exist some  $b_1, b_2 > 0$  such that  $\mathbb{E}[\exp(sx)] \leq \exp(b_1^2 s^2/2)$ for all  $-1/b_2 < s < 1/b_2$ . Then, the subExponential norm of x is given by  $||x||_{\psi_1} =$  $\inf\{t>0:\mathbb{E}[\exp(|x|/t)]\leq 2\}$ . Uniform $(a, b)$  denotes the uniform distribution over the interval [a, b] for  $a, b \in \mathbb{R}$  such that  $a < b$ .  $\mathcal{N}(\mu, \sigma^2)$  denotes the Gaussian distribution with mean  $\mu$  and variance  $\sigma^2$ .

For a vector  $u \in \mathbb{R}^n$ , we denote its  $t^{th}$  coordinate by  $u_t$  and its 2-norm  $||u||_2$ . For a matrix  $U \in \mathbb{R}^{n_1 \times n_2}$ , we denote the element in  $i^{th}$  row and  $j^{th}$  column by  $u_{i,j}$ , the  $i^{th}$ row by  $U_{i,\cdot}$ , the  $j^{th}$  column by  $U_{\cdot,j}$ , the largest eigenvalue by  $\lambda_{\max}(U)$ , and the smallest by  $\lambda_{\min}(U)$ . Given a set of indices  $\mathcal{R} \subseteq [n_1]$  and  $\mathcal{C} \subseteq [n_2]$ ,  $U_{\mathcal{I}} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{R}| \times |\mathcal{C}|}$  is a sub-matrix of U corresponding to the entries in  $\mathcal{I} \triangleq \mathcal{R} \times \mathcal{C}$ , and  $U_{-\mathcal{I}} = \{u_{i,j} : (i,j) \in \{|n_1| \times \mathcal{C} \times \mathcal{C} \times \mathcal{C} \mid n_2| \leq \mathcal{A}\}$  $[n_2] \setminus \mathcal{I}$ . Further, we denote the Frobenius norm by  $||U||_F \triangleq \left(\sum_{i \in [n_1], j \in [n_2]} u_{i,j}^2\right)^{1/2}$ , the  $(1, 2)$  operator norm by  $||U||_{1,2} \triangleq \max_{j \in [n_2]} \left( \sum_{i \in [n_1]} u_{i,j}^2 \right)^{1/2}$ , the  $(2, \infty)$  operator norm by  $||U||_{2,\infty} \triangleq \max_{i \in [n_1]} \left( \sum_{j \in [n_2]} u_{i,j}^2 \right)^{1/2}$ , and the maximum norm by  $||U||_{\max} \triangleq$  $\max_{i\in[n_1],j\in[n_2]}|u_{i,j}|.$  Given two matrices  $U, V \in \mathbb{R}^{n_1\times n_2}$ , the operators  $\odot$  and  $\oslash$ denote element-wise multiplication and division, respectively, i.e.,  $t_{i,j} = u_{i,j} \cdot v_{i,j}$  when  $T = U \odot V$ , and  $t_{i,j} = u_{i,j}/v_{i,j}$  when  $T = U \odot V$ . When V is a binary matrix, i.e.,  $V \in \{0,1\}^{n_1 \times n_2}$ , the operator  $\otimes$  is defined such that  $t_{i,j} = u_{i,j}$  if  $v_{i,j} = 1$  and  $t_{i,j} = ?$ if  $v_{i,j} = 0$  for  $T = U \otimes V$ . Given two matrices  $U \in \mathbb{R}^{n_1 \times n_2}$  and  $V \in \mathbb{R}^{n_1 \times n_3}$ , the operator  $*$  denotes the (transposed column-wise) Khatri-Rao product of U and V, i.e.,  $T = U * V \in \mathbb{R}^{n_1 \times n_2 n_3}$  such that  $t_{i,j} = u_{i,j-n_2 j} \cdot v_{i,1+\bar{j}}$  where  $\bar{j} = \lfloor (j-1)/n_2 \rfloor$ . For random objects U and V,  $U \perp V$  means that U is independent of V.

### 2. Setup

Consider a setting with N units and M measurements per unit. For each unitmeasurement pair  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [M]$ , we observe a treatment assignment  $a_{i,j} \in \{0,1\}$ and the value of the outcome  $y_{i,j} \in \mathbb{R}$ . Although our results can be easily generalized to multi-ary treatments, for the ease of exposition, we focus on binary treatments.

We operate within the Neyman-Rubin potential outcomes framework and denote the potential outcome for unit  $i \in [N]$  and measurement  $j \in [M]$  under treatment  $a \in \{0,1\}$  by  $y_{i,j}^{(a)} \in \mathbb{R}$ . A no-spillover assumption is implicit in the notation, i.e., the potential outcome  $y_{i,j}^{(a)}$  does not depend on the treatment assignment for any other unit-measurement pair. In the context of online retail data, the assumption of no spillovers across measurements is justified if the cross-elasticity of demand across product categories,  $j$ , is low. Our framework allows for the possibility that the same treatment affects multiple outcomes (e.g.,  $a_{i,j} = a_{i,j'}$  with probability one, for some j and j' in  $[M]$ ). Realized outcomes,  $y_{i,j}$ , depend on potential outcomes and treatment assignments,

<span id="page-4-3"></span>
$$
y_{i,j} = y_{i,j}^{(0)}(1 - a_{i,j}) + y_{i,j}^{(1)}a_{i,j},
$$
\n(1)

for all  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [M]$ . Section [4.4](#page-14-0) and the supplementary appendix extend the framework proposed in this article to a panel data setting with lagged treatment effects.

### 2.1. Sources of stochastic variation

In the setup of this article, each unit  $i \in [N]$  is characterized by a set of unknown parameters,  $\{(\theta_{i,j}^{(0)}, \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}, p_{i,j}) \in \mathbb{R}^2 \times [0,1]\}_{j \in [M]}$ , which we treat as fixed. Potential outcomes and treatment assignments are generated as follows: for all  $i \in [N], j \in [M]$ , and  $a \in \{0, 1\},\$ 

<span id="page-4-0"></span>
$$
y_{i,j}^{(a)} = \theta_{i,j}^{(a)} + \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)}
$$
 (2)

and

<span id="page-4-2"></span><span id="page-4-1"></span>
$$
a_{i,j} = p_{i,j} + \eta_{i,j},\tag{3}
$$

where  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)}$  and  $\eta_{i,j}$  are mean-zero random variables, and

$$
\eta_{i,j} = \begin{cases}\n-p_{i,j} & \text{with probability} \quad 1 - p_{i,j} \\
1 - p_{i,j} & \text{with probability} \quad p_{i,j}.\n\end{cases} (4)
$$

It follows that  $\theta_{i,j}^{(a)}$  is the mean of the potential outcome  $y_{i,j}^{(a)}$ , and  $p_{i,j}$  is the unknown assignment probability or latent propensity score. The matrices  $\Theta^{(0)} \triangleq {\theta^{(0)}_{i,j}}_{i \in [N], j \in [M]},$  $\Theta^{(1)} \triangleq \{ \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \}_{i \in [N], j \in [M]}$ , and  $P \triangleq \{ p_{i,j} \}_{i \in [N], j \in [M]}$  collect mean potential outcomes and assignment probabilities. Then, the matrices  $E^{(0)} \triangleq \{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}\}_{i \in [N], j \in [M]}$ ,  $E^{(1)} \triangleq$  $\{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\}_{i\in[N],j\in[M]}$ , and  $W \triangleq \{\eta_{i,j}\}_{i\in[N],j\in[M]}$  capture all sources of randomness in potential outcomes and treatment assignments.

Our setup allows  $\Theta^{(0)}$ ,  $\Theta^{(1)}$  to be arbitrarily associated with P, inducing unobserved confounding. The assumptions in Section [4](#page-8-0) imply that  $\Theta^{(0)}$ ,  $\Theta^{(1)}$ , and P include all confounding factors, and require  $(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}, \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}) \perp \hspace*{-0.1cm}\perp \eta_{i,j}$  for every  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [M]$ .

#### 2.2. Target causal estimand

For any given measurement  $j \in [M]$ , we aim to estimate the effect of the treatment averaged over all units,

<span id="page-4-4"></span>ATE<sub>.j</sub> 
$$
\triangleq \mu_{.,j}^{(1)} - \mu_{.,j}^{(0)}
$$
 (5)

where

$$
\mu_{\cdot,j}^{(a)} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \theta_{i,j}^{(a)}.
$$

 $ATE_{i,j}$  akin to the conditional average treatment effect of [Abadie and Imbens](#page-27-1) [\(2006\)](#page-27-1), but based on the latent means,  $\theta_{i,j}^{(a)}$ , in Eq. [\(2\)](#page-4-0) rather than on conditional means that depend on observed covariates only. It is straightforward to adapt the methods in this article to the estimation of alternative parameters, like the average treatment effect across measurements for each unit  $i$ , or the estimation of treatment effects over a subset of the units,  $S \subset [N]$ .

## 3. Estimation

<span id="page-5-2"></span>In this section, we propose a procedure that uses the treatment assignment matrix A and the observed outcomes matrix Y to estimate  $ATE_{i,j}$ , where

$$
Y \triangleq \{y_{i,j}\}_{i \in [N], j \in [M]} \quad \text{and} \quad A \triangleq \{a_{i,j}\}_{i \in [N], j \in [M]}.
$$

The estimator proposed in this section leverages matrix completion as a key subroutine. We start the section with a brief overview of matrix completion methods.

### <span id="page-5-1"></span>3.1. Matrix completion: A primer

Consider a matrix of parameters  $T \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times M}$ . While T is unobserved, we observe the matrix  $S \in \{ \mathbb{R} \cup \{ ? \} \}^{N \times M}$  where ? denotes a missing value. The relationship between  $S$  and  $T$  is given by

<span id="page-5-0"></span>
$$
S = (T + H) \otimes F. \tag{6}
$$

Here,  $H \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times M}$  is a noise matrix, and  $F \in \{0,1\}^{N \times M}$  is a masking matrix with ones for the recorded entries of S and zeros for the missing entries.

A matrix completion algorithm, denoted by MC, takes the S as its input, and returns an estimate of T, which we denote by  $\overline{T}$  or  $MC(S)$ . In other words, MC produces an estimate of a matrix from noisy observations of a subset of all the elements of the matrix.

The matrix completion literature is rich with algorithms MC that provide error guarantees, namely bounds on  $\text{MCC}(S) - T\parallel$  for a suitably chosen norm/metric  $\|\cdot\|$ . under a variety of assumptions on the triplet  $(T, H, F)$ . Typical assumptions are  $(i)$ T is low-rank,  $(ii)$  the entries of H are independent, mean-zero and sub-Gaussian random variables, and *(iii)* the entries of F are independent Bernoulli random variables. Though matrix completion is commonly associated with the imputation of missing values, a typically underappreciated aspect is that it also denoises the observed matrix. Even when each entry of S is observed,  $MC(S)$  subtracts the effects of H from S, i.e.,

<span id="page-6-0"></span>

Figure 1: Schematic of the treatment assignment matrix A, the observed outcomes matrix Y (where green and blue fills indicate observations under  $a = 1$  and  $a = 0$ , respectively), and the observed component of the potential outcomes matrices, i.e.,  $Y^{(0),\text{obs}}$  and  $Y^{(1),\text{obs}}$  (where ? indicates a missing value). All matrices are  $N \times M$ where  $N$  is the number of customers and  $M$  is the number of products.

it performs matrix denoising. [Nguyen et al.](#page-29-6) [\(2019\)](#page-29-6) provide a survey of various matrix completion algorithms.

#### 3.2. Key building blocks

We now define and express matrices that are related to the quantities of interest  $\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}$  $\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}$  $\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}$ , and P in a form similar to Eq. [\(6\)](#page-5-0). See Figure 1 for a visual representation of these matrices.

• Outcomes: Let  $Y^{(0), \text{obs}} = Y \otimes (1 - A) \in {\mathbb{R}} \cup {\mathbb{R}}$  >  $N \times M$  be a matrix with  $(i, j)$ -th entry equal to  $y_{i,j}$  if  $a_{i,j} = 0$ , and equal to ? otherwise. Here, 1 is the  $N \times M$  matrix with all entries equal to one. Analogously, let  $Y^{(1),\text{obs}} = Y \otimes A \in \{ \mathbb{R} \cup \{ ? \} \}^{N \times M}$  be a matrix with  $(i, j)$ -th entry equal to  $y_{i,j}$  if  $a_{i,j} = 1$ , and equal to ? otherwise. In other words,  $Y^{(0), \text{obs}}$  and  $Y^{(1), \text{obs}}$  capture the observed components of  $\{y_{i,j}^{(0)}\}_{i \in [N], j \in [M]}$ and  $\{y_{i,j}^{(1)}\}_{i\in[N],j\in[M]}$ , respectively, with missing entries denoted by ?. Then, we can write

$$
Y^{(0),\text{obs}} = (\Theta^{(0)} + E^{(0)}) \otimes (\mathbf{1} - A) \quad \text{and} \quad Y^{(1),\text{obs}} = (\Theta^{(1)} + E^{(1)}) \otimes A. \tag{7}
$$

• **Treatments**: From Eq. [\(3\)](#page-4-1), we can write

<span id="page-6-2"></span><span id="page-6-1"></span>
$$
A = (P + W).
$$

Building on the earlier discussion, the application of matrix completion yields the following estimates:

$$
\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)} = \text{MC}(Y^{(0), \text{obs}}), \quad \widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} = \text{MC}(Y^{(1), \text{obs}}), \quad \text{and} \quad \widehat{P} = \text{MC}(A), \tag{8}
$$

where the algorithm MC may vary for  $\hat{\Theta}^{(0)}$ ,  $\hat{\Theta}^{(1)}$ , and  $\hat{P}$ . Because all entries of A are observed,  $MC(A)$  denoises A but does not need to impute missing entries. From Eq. [\(7\)](#page-6-1) and Eq. [\(8\)](#page-6-2), it follows that  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$  and  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$  depend on A and Y, whereas  $\widehat{P}$  depends only on A.

In this section, we deliberately leave the matrix completion algorithm MC as a "black-box". In Section [4,](#page-8-0) we establish finite-sample and asymptotic guarantees for our proposed estimator, contingent on specific properties for MC. In Section [5,](#page-15-0) we propose a novel end-to-end matrix completion algorithm that satifies these properties.

Given matrix completion estimates of  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}, P)$ , we formulate two preliminary estimators for ATE<sub>:j</sub>: (i) an outcome imputation estimator, which uses  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$  and  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$ only, and (ii) an inverse probability weighting estimator, which uses  $\widehat{P}$  only. Then, we combine these to obtain a doubly-robust estimator of ATE $_{i,j}$ .

**Outcome imputation (OI) estimator.** Let  $\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(a)}$  denote the  $(i, j)$ -th entry of  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(a)}$ for  $i \in [N], j \in [M]$ , and  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ . The OI estimator for ATE<sub> $\cdot, j$ </sub> is defined as follows:

<span id="page-7-0"></span>
$$
\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{OI}} \triangleq \widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{(1,\text{OI})} - \widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{(0,\text{OI})},\tag{9}
$$

where

$$
\widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{(a,\text{OI})} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(a)} \quad \text{for} \quad a \in \{0,1\}.
$$

That is, the OI estimator is obtained by taking the difference of the average value of the j-th column of the estimates  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$  and  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$ . The quality of the OI estimator depends on how well  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$  and  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$  approximate the mean potential outcome matrices  $\Theta^{(0)}$  and  $\Theta^{(1)}$ , respectively.

Inverse probability weighting (IPW) estimator. Let  $\hat{p}_{i,j}$  denote the  $(i, j)$ -th entry of  $\hat{P}$  for  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [M]$ . The IPW estimate for ATE<sub> $,j$ </sub> is defined as follows:

<span id="page-7-1"></span>
$$
\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{IPW}} \triangleq \widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{(1,\text{IPW})} - \widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{(0,\text{IPW})},\tag{10}
$$

where

$$
\widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{(0,\text{IPW})} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \frac{y_{i,j} (1 - a_{i,j})}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}} \quad \text{and} \quad \widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{(1,\text{IPW})} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \frac{y_{i,j} a_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}.
$$

That is, the IPW estimator is obtained by taking the difference of the average value of the j-th column of the matrices  $Y^{(0), \text{obs}}$  and  $Y^{(1), \text{obs}}$ , replacing unobserved entries with zeros, and weighting each outcome by the inverse of the estimated assignment probability to account for confounding. The quality of the IPW estimate depends on how well  $\tilde{P}$  approximates the probability matrix  $P$ .

The matrix completion-based OI and IPW estimators in Eq. [\(9\)](#page-7-0) and Eq. [\(10\)](#page-7-1) have the same form as the classical OI and IPW estimators, which are derived for settings where all confounders are observed (e.g., [Imbens and Rubin,](#page-28-8) [2015\)](#page-28-8). In contrast to the classical setting, our framework is one with unmeasured confounding.

#### 3.3. Doubly-robust (DR) estimator

The DR estimator of ATE<sub>*ij*</sub> combines the estimates  $\Theta^{(0)}$ ,  $\Theta^{(1)}$ , and P from Eq. [\(8\)](#page-6-2). It is defined as follows:

$$
\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} \triangleq \widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{(1,DR)}} - \widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{(0,DR)}},\tag{11}
$$

<span id="page-8-5"></span><span id="page-8-4"></span>,

where

$$
\widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{(0,\text{DR})} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})} \quad \text{with} \quad \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})} \triangleq \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} + \left(y_{i,j} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)}\right) \frac{1 - a_{i,j}}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}}
$$

and

$$
\widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} \quad \text{with} \quad \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} \triangleq \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} + \left(y_{i,j} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)}\right) \frac{a_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}.\tag{12}
$$

In Section [4,](#page-8-0) we prove that  $\widehat{ATE}_{.j}^{\text{DR}}$  consistently estimates ATE<sub> $.j$ </sub> as long as either  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)})$  is consistent for  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)})$  or  $\tilde{P}$  is consistent for  $P$ , i.e., it is doublyrobust. Furthermore, we show that the DR estimator provides superior finite sample guarantees than the OI and IPW estimators, and that it satisfies a central limit theorem at a parametric rate under weak conditions on the convergence rate of the matrix completion routine. Using simulated data, Figure [2](#page-9-0) demonstrates the improved performance of DR, relative to OI and IPW. Despite substantial biases observed in both OI and IPW estimates, the error of the DR estimate closely follows a mean-zero Gaussian distribution. We provide a detailed description of the simulation setup in Section [6.](#page-24-0)

## 4. Main Results

<span id="page-8-0"></span>This section presents the formal results of the article. Section [4.1](#page-8-1) details assumptions, Section [4.2](#page-11-0) discusses finite-sample guarantees, and Section [4.3](#page-13-0) presents a central limit theorem for  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}}$ .

#### <span id="page-8-1"></span>4.1. Assumptions

Requirements on data generating process. We make two assumptions on how the data is generated. First, we impose a positivity condition on the assignment probabilities.

<span id="page-8-2"></span>**Assumption 1** (Positivity on true assignment probabilities). The unknown assignment probability matrix P is such that

<span id="page-8-3"></span>
$$
\lambda \le p_{i,j} \le 1 - \lambda,\tag{13}
$$

<span id="page-9-0"></span>

Figure 2: Simulation evidence of the convergence of the error of the doubly-robust (DR) estimator to a mean-zero Gaussian distribution. The histogram represents  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{.j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{.j}$ , the green curve represents the (best) fitted Gaussian distribution, and the black curve represents the Gaussian approximation from Theorem [2](#page-13-1) in Section [4.](#page-8-0) Histogram counts are normalized so that the area under the histogram integrates to one. Unlike DR, the outcome imputation (OI) and inverse probability weighting (IPW) estimators have non-trivial biases, as evidenced by the means of the distributions in dashed green, blue, and red, respectively. Section [6](#page-24-0) reports complete simulation results.

for all 
$$
i \in [N]
$$
 and  $j \in [M]$ , where  $0 < \lambda \leq 1/2$ .

Assumption [1](#page-8-2) requires that the propensity score for each unit-outcome pair is bounded away from 0 and 1, implying that any unit-item pair can be assigned either of the two treatments. An analogous assumption is pervasive in causal inference models with no-unmeasured confounding. For simplicity of exposition and to avoid notational clutter, Assumption [1](#page-8-2) requires Eq. [\(13\)](#page-8-3) for all outcomes,  $j \in |M|$ . In practical applications, however,  $ATE_{i,j}$  may be estimated for a select group of those outcomes. In that case, the positivity assumption applies only for the selected subset of outcomes for which  $ATE_{i,j}$  is estimated.

Next, we formalize the requirements on the noise variables.

<span id="page-9-1"></span>**Assumption 2** (Zero-mean, independent, and subGaussian noise). Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . Then,

- <span id="page-9-2"></span>(a)  $\{(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}, \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}, \eta_{i,j}) : i \in [N]\}$  are mean zero and independent (across i);
- <span id="page-9-3"></span>(b) for every  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [M]$ ,  $(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}, \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}) \perp \hspace*{-1.1cm}\perp \eta_{i,j}$ ; moreover, the distribution of  $(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)},\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})$  depends on  $(\Theta^{(0)},\Theta^{(1)},P)$  only through  $(\theta_{i,j}^{(0)},\theta_{i,j}^{(1)})$ , and the distribution of  $\eta_{i,j}$  depends on  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}, P)$  only through  $p_{i,j}$ ; and

<span id="page-10-0"></span>(c)  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)}$  has subGaussian norm bounded by a constant  $\overline{\sigma}$  for every  $i \in [N]$  and  $a \in$  ${0,1}.$ 

Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(a\)](#page-9-2) defines  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}, P)$  as matrices collecting the means of the potential outcomes and treatment assignments in Eqs. [\(2\)](#page-4-0) and [\(3\)](#page-4-1). Further, for every measurement, it imposes independence across units in the noise variables. Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(b\)](#page-9-3) imposes independence between the noise in the potential outcomes and noise in treatment assignment, and implies that for each particular unit  $i$  and measurement j, confounding emerges only from the interplay between  $(\theta_{i,j}^{(0)}, \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})$  and  $p_{i,j}$ . Finally, Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(c\)](#page-10-0) is mild and useful to derive finite-sample guarantees. For the central limit theorem in Section [4.3,](#page-13-0) subGaussianity could be disposed of by restricting the moments of  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)}$ . Assumption [2](#page-9-1) does not restrict the dependence between  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}$  and  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}$ . Neither Assumption [2](#page-9-1) restricts the dependence of  $\eta_{i,j}$  across outcomes. In particular, Assumption [2](#page-9-1) allows for the existence of pairs of outcomes  $(j, j')$  such that  $\mathbb{E}[\eta_{i,j}^2] = \mathbb{E}[\eta_{i,j}^2 \eta_{i,j'}],$  in which case  $a_{i,j} = a_{i,j'}$  with probability one.

Requirements on matrix completion estimators. First, we assume the estimate  $\hat{P}$  is consistent with Assumption [1.](#page-8-2)

<span id="page-10-1"></span>**Assumption 3** (Positivity on estimated assignment probabilities). The estimated probability matrix  $\widehat{P}$  is such that

$$
\bar{\lambda} \leq \widehat{p}_{i,j} \leq 1 - \bar{\lambda},
$$

for all  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [M]$ , where  $0 < \overline{\lambda} < \lambda$ .

Assumption [3](#page-10-1) holds when the entries of  $\widehat{P}$  are truncated to the range  $[\bar{\lambda}, 1 - \bar{\lambda}],$ provided  $\bar{\lambda}$  is not greater than  $\lambda$ . Second, our theoretical analysis requires independence between certain elements of the estimates  $(\hat{P}, \hat{\Theta}^{(0)}, \hat{\Theta}^{(1)})$  from Eq. [\(8\)](#page-6-2), and the noise matrices  $(W, E^{(0)}, E^{(1)})$ . We formally state this independence condition as an assumption below.

<span id="page-10-4"></span>**Assumption 4** (Independence between estimates and noise). Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . There exists a non-empty partition  $(\mathcal{R}_0, \mathcal{R}_1)$  of the units  $[N]$  such that

<span id="page-10-2"></span>
$$
\left\{ \left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(a)}\right) \right\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \perp \left\{ \eta_{i,j} \right\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \tag{14}
$$

and

<span id="page-10-3"></span>
$$
\left\{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \perp \left\{\left(\eta_{i,j},\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)}\right)\right\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s},\tag{15}
$$

for every  $a \in \{0, 1\}$  and  $s \in \{0, 1\}$ .

Eq. [\(14\)](#page-10-2) requires that within each of the two partitions of the units, estimated mean potential outcomes and estimated assignment probabilities are jointly independent of the error in assignment probabilities, for every measurement. Similarly, Eq. [\(15\)](#page-10-3) requires that within each of the two partitions of the units, estimated assignment probabilities are independent jointly of the noise in assignment probabilities and potential outcomes, for every measurement. Conditions like Eq. [\(14\)](#page-10-2) and Eq. [\(15\)](#page-10-3) are familiar in the doubly-robust estimation literature. [Chernozhukov et al.](#page-28-7) [\(2018\)](#page-28-7) employ a cross-fitting device to enforce an assumption similar to Assumption [4](#page-10-4) in a context with no unmeasured confounders. Section [5](#page-15-0) provides a novel cross-fitting procedure for matrix estimation under which Assumption [4](#page-10-4) holds for any MC algorithm (under additional assumptions on the noise variables).

Matrix completion error rates. The formal guarantees in this section depend on the normalized  $(1, 2)$ -norms of the errors in estimating the unknown parameters  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}, P)$ . We use the following notation for these errors:

$$
\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) \triangleq \frac{\|\widehat{P} - P\|_{1,2}}{\sqrt{N}} \text{ and } \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) \triangleq \sum_{a \in \{0,1\}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(a)}), \text{ with } \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(a)}) \triangleq \frac{\|\widehat{\Theta}^{(a)} - \Theta^{(a)}\|_{1,2}}{\sqrt{N}}. (16)
$$

A variety of matrix completion algorithms deliver  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) = O_p(\min\{N, M\}^{-\alpha})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\Theta) = O_p(\min\{N, M\}^{-\beta}),$  where  $0 < \alpha, \beta \leq 1/2$ . The conditions in this section track dependence on N only. We say that the normalized errors  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$ achieve the parametric rate when they have the same rate as  $O_p(N^{-1/2})$ . Section [5](#page-15-0) explicitly characterizes how the rates of convergence  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$  depend on N and M for a particular matrix completion algorithm based on [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3).

#### <span id="page-11-0"></span>4.2. Non-asymptotic guarantees

The first main result of this section provides a non-asymptotic error bound for  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}$  in terms of the errors  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$  defined in Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1).

<span id="page-11-2"></span>Theorem [1](#page-8-2) (Finite Sample Guarantees for DR). Suppose Assumptions 1 to  $\lambda$ hold. Fix  $\delta \in (0,1)$  and  $j \in [M]$ . Then, with probability at least  $1-\delta$ , we have

<span id="page-11-4"></span><span id="page-11-3"></span><span id="page-11-1"></span>
$$
\left|\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}\right| \le \text{Err}_{N,\delta}^{\text{DR}},\tag{17}
$$

where

$$
\operatorname{Err}_{N,\delta}^{\operatorname{DR}} \triangleq \frac{2}{\bar{\lambda}} \bigg[ \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \Big( \frac{\sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/12}}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) + 2 \overline{\sigma} \sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/12}} + \frac{2 \overline{\sigma} m (c \ell_{\delta/12})}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \Big) \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \bigg], \quad (18)
$$

for  $m(c)$  and  $\ell_c$  as defined in Section [1.](#page-0-0)

The proof of Theorem [1](#page-11-2) is given in Appendix [A1.](#page-29-7) Eqs. [\(17\)](#page-11-3) and [\(18\)](#page-11-4) bound the absolute error of the DR estimator by the rate of  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})(\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})+N^{-0.5})+N^{-0.5}$ . When  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  is lower bounded at the parametric rate of  $N^{-0.5}$ ,  $\text{Err}_{N,\delta}^{\text{DR}}$  has the same rate as  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})+N^{-0.5}.$ 

Doubly-robust behavior of  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{,j}^{\text{DR}}$ . The error rate of  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) + N^{-0.5}$  immediately reveals that the DR estimate is doubly-robust with respect to the error in estimating the mean potential outcomes  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)})$  and the assignment probabilities P. First, the error  $Err_{N,\delta}^{\text{DR}}$  decays at a parametric rate of  $O_p(N^{-0.5})$  as long as the product of error rates,  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$ , decays as  $O_p(N^{-0.5})$ . As a result,  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{,j}^{\text{DR}}$  can exhibit a parametric error rate even when neither the mean potential outcomes nor the assignment probabilities are estimated at a parametric rate. Second,  $\mathrm{Err}_{N,\delta}^{\mathrm{DR}}$  decays to zero as long as either of  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  or  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$  decays to zero, provided both errors are  $O_p(1)$ .

We next compare the performance of DR estimator with the OI and IPW estimators from Eqs. [\(9\)](#page-7-0) and [\(10\)](#page-7-1), respectively. Towards this goal, we characterize the ATE<sub> $,j$ </sub> estimation error of  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{OI}}$  in terms of  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$  and of  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{IPW}}$  in terms of  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$ .

<span id="page-12-2"></span>Proposition 1 (Finite Sample Guarantees for OI and IPW). Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . For OI, we have

<span id="page-12-1"></span><span id="page-12-0"></span>
$$
\left|\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{OI}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}\right| \le \text{Err}_{N}^{\text{OI}} \triangleq \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}).\tag{19}
$$

For IPW, suppose Assumptions [1](#page-8-2) to [4](#page-10-4) hold. Define  $\theta_{\text{max}} \triangleq \sum_{a \in \{0,1\}} |\Theta^{(a)}|_{\text{max}}$ , and fix any  $\delta \in (0,1)$ . Then, with probability at least  $1-\delta$ , we have

$$
\left|\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{IPW}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}\right| \le \text{Err}_{N,\delta}^{\text{IPW}},\tag{20}
$$

where

$$
\mathrm{Err}_{N,\delta}^{\mathrm{IPW}} \triangleq \frac{2}{\bar{\lambda}} \bigg[ \theta_{\max} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \Big( \frac{\sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/12}}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \theta_{\max} + 2 \overline{\sigma} \sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/12}} + \frac{2 \overline{\sigma} m (c \ell_{\delta/12})}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \Big) \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \bigg],
$$

for  $m(c)$  and  $\ell_c$  as defined in Section [1.](#page-0-0)

The proofs of Eq. [\(19\)](#page-12-0) and Eq. [\(20\)](#page-12-1) are given in the supplementary appendix (Sections [S3](#page-49-0) and [S4\)](#page-49-1). Proposition [1](#page-12-2) implies that in an asymptotic sequence with bounded  $\theta_{\text{max}}$ , OI and IPW attain the parametric rate  $O_p(N^{-0.5})$  provided  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(P)$  are  $O_p(N^{-0.5})$ , respectively. The next corollary, proven in the supplementary appendix (Section [S2\)](#page-48-0), compares these error rates with those obtained for the DR estimator in Theorem [1.](#page-11-2)

<span id="page-12-3"></span>Corollary [1](#page-8-2) (Gains of DR over OI and IPW). Suppose Assumptions 1 to  $4$  hold. Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . Consider an asymptotic sequence such that  $\theta_{\text{max}}$  is bounded. If

$$
\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) = O_p(N^{-\alpha}) \text{ and } \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) = O_p(N^{-\beta}) \text{ for } 0 \le \alpha \le 0.5 \text{ and } 0 \le \beta \le 0.5, \text{ then}
$$
  

$$
|\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{OI}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}| = O_p(N^{-\beta}), \qquad |\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{IPW}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}| = O_p(N^{-\alpha}),
$$
  
and  

$$
|\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}| = O_p(N^{-\min\{\alpha+\beta,0.5\}}).
$$

$$
\left| \widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j} \right| = O_p(N^{-\min\{\alpha+\beta,0.5\}}).
$$

Corollary [1](#page-12-3) shows that the DR estimate's error decay rate is consistently superior to that of the OI and IPW estimates across a variety of regimes for  $\alpha, \beta$ . Specifically, the error  $\text{Err}_{N,\delta}^{\text{DR}}$  scales strictly faster than both  $\text{Err}_{N}^{\text{OL}}$  and  $\text{Err}_{N,\delta}^{\text{IPW}}$  if the estimation errors of  $\Theta^{(0)}$ ,  $\Theta^{(1)}$ , and  $\widehat{P}$  converge slower than at the parametric rate  $O_p(N^{-1/2})$ . When the estimation errors of  $\hat{\Theta}^{(0)}$ ,  $\hat{\Theta}^{(1)}$ , and  $\hat{P}$  all decay at a parametric rate, OI, IPW, and DR estimation errors decay also at a parametric rate.

#### <span id="page-13-0"></span>4.3. Asymptotic guarantees

The next result, proven in the supplementary appendix (Section [S2\)](#page-48-0) as a corollary of Theorem [1,](#page-11-2) provides conditions on  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$  for consistency of  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}}$ .

<span id="page-13-2"></span>Corollary 2 (Consistency for DR). Suppose Assumptions [1](#page-8-2) to [4](#page-10-4) hold. As  $N \to \infty$ , if either (i)  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) = o_p(1)$ ,  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) = O_p(1)$ , or (ii)  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) = o_p(1)$ ,  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) = O_p(1)$ , it holds that

<span id="page-13-7"></span>
$$
\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j} \stackrel{p}{\longrightarrow} 0,\tag{21}
$$

for all  $j \in [M]$ .

Corollary [2](#page-13-2) states that  $\widehat{ATE}_{:,j}^{DR}$  is a consistent estimator for ATE<sub> $,j$ </sub> as long as either the mean potential outcomes or the assignment probabilities are estimated consistently.

The next theorem, proven in Appendix [A2,](#page-32-0) establishes a Gaussian approximation for  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{,j}^{\text{DR}}$  under mild conditions on error rates  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$ .

<span id="page-13-1"></span>Theorem 2 (Asymptotic Normality for DR). Suppose Assumptions [1](#page-8-2) to  $4$  and the following conditions hold,

- <span id="page-13-3"></span>(C1)  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) = o_p(1)$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) = o_p(1)$ .
- <span id="page-13-4"></span> $(C2) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})=o_p(N^{-1/2}).$
- <span id="page-13-6"></span>(C3) For every  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [M]$ , let  $\sigma_{i,j}^{(0)}$  and  $\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)}$  be the standard deviations of  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}$  and  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}$ , respectively. The sequence

<span id="page-13-5"></span>
$$
\overline{\sigma}_j^2 \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2}{p_{i,j}} + \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(0)})^2}{1 - p_{i,j}},
$$
\n(22)

is bounded away from zero as N increases.

Then, for all  $j \in [M]$ ,

<span id="page-14-1"></span>
$$
\sqrt{N}(\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j})/\overline{\sigma}_j \stackrel{d}{\longrightarrow} \mathcal{N}(0,1),\tag{23}
$$

as  $N \to \infty$ .

Theorem [2](#page-13-1) describes two simple requirements on the estimated matrices  $\hat{P}$  and  $(\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}, \widehat{\Theta}^{(1)})$ , under which  $\widehat{ATE}_{.j}^{DR}$  exhibits an asymptotic Gaussian distribution centered at ATE<sub>*,j*</sub>. Condition [\(C1\)](#page-13-3) requires that the estimation errors of  $\hat{P}$  and  $(\hat{\Theta}^{(0)}, \hat{\Theta}^{(1)})$ converge to zero in probability. Condition [\(C2\)](#page-13-4) requires that the product of the errors decays sufficiently fast, at a rate  $o_p(N^{-1/2})$ , ensuring that the bias of the normalized estimator in Eq. [\(23\)](#page-14-1) converges to zero. Condition [\(C2\)](#page-13-4) is similar to conditions in the literature on doubly-robust estimation of average treatment effects under observed confounding (e.g., Assumption 5.1 in [Chernozhukov et al.,](#page-28-7) [2018\)](#page-28-7). Specifically, in that context, [Chernozhukov et al.](#page-28-7) [\(2018\)](#page-28-7) assume that the product of propensity estimation error and outcome regression error decays faster than  $N^{-1/2}$ .

Black-box asymptotic normality. We emphasize that Theorem [2](#page-13-1) applies to any matrix completion algorithm MC, provided conditions  $(C1)$  and  $(C2)$  hold. This level of generality is useful because the product of  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$  is  $o_p(N^{-1/2})$  for a wide range of MC algorithms, under mild assumptions on  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}, P)$ . In contrast, achieving such black-box asymptotic normality for OI or IPW estimates is challenging. Their biases are tied to the individual error rates,  $\mathcal{E}(\Theta)$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\overline{P})$ , which are typically lower-bouded at the parametric rate of  $N^{-0.5}$ .

The next result, proven in Appendix [A2.3,](#page-38-0) provides a consistent estimator for the asymptotic variance  $\overline{\sigma}_j^2$  from Theorem [2.](#page-13-1)

<span id="page-14-2"></span>Proposition 2 (Consistent variance estimation). Suppose Assumptions [1](#page-8-2) to [3](#page-10-1) and condition [\(C1\)](#page-13-3) in Theorem [2](#page-13-1) holds. Suppose the partition  $(\mathcal{R}_0, \mathcal{R}_1)$  of the units  $[N]$  from Assumption [4](#page-10-4) is such that

<span id="page-14-4"></span><span id="page-14-3"></span>
$$
\{(\widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(a)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \perp \perp \{(\eta_{i,j}, \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s},
$$
\n(24)

for every  $j \in [M]$ ,  $a \in \{0,1\}$  and  $s \in \{0,1\}$ . Then, for all  $j \in [M]$ ,  $\widehat{\sigma}_j^2 - \overline{\sigma}_j^2$ <br>where  $\stackrel{p}{\longrightarrow} 0,$ where

$$
\widehat{\sigma}_j^2 \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \frac{\left(y_{i,j} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)^2 a_{i,j}}{\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} + \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \frac{\left(y_{i,j} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)}\right)^2 (1 - a_{i,j})}{\left(1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2}.
$$
 (25)

#### <span id="page-14-0"></span>4.4. Application to panel data with lagged treatment effects

Sections [4.2](#page-11-0) and [4.3](#page-13-0) considered a model where the outcome  $y_{i,j}$  for unit  $i \in [N]$ and measurement  $j \in [M]$  depends on treatment assignment only for unit i and

measurement j, i.e.,  $a_{i,j}$ . The supplementary appendix (Section [S6\)](#page-58-0) discusses how to extend the results of this section to a setting of panel data with lagged treatment effects. In a panel data setting, the M measurements correspond to  $T$  time periods, and  $t$  denotes the time index. Then, the supplementary appendix considers an autoregressive setting, where the potential outcomes at time  $t$  depends on the treatment assignment at time t and the realized outcome at time  $t-1$ , i.e., for all  $i \in [N], t \in [T]$ , and  $a \in \{0, 1\},\$ 

$$
y_{i,t}^{(a|y_{i,t-1})} = \alpha^{(a)} y_{i,t-1} + \theta_{i,t}^{(a)} + \varepsilon_{i,t}^{(a)},
$$

and observed outcomes satisfy

$$
y_{i,t} = y_{i,t}^{(0|y_{i,t-1})} (1 - a_{i,t}) + y_{i,t}^{(1|y_{i,t-1})} a_{i,t}.
$$

The presence of lagged treatment effects in this model makes it crucial to define causal estimands for entire sequences of treatments. The supplementary appendix describes how the proposed doubly-robust estimation can be extended to treatment sequences and derives a generalization of Theorem [1.](#page-11-2)

# 5. Matrix Completion with Cross-Fitting

<span id="page-15-0"></span>In this section, we introduce a novel algorithm designed to construct estimates  $(\hat{\Theta}^{(0)}, \hat{\Theta}^{(1)}, \hat{P})$  that adhere to Assumption [4](#page-10-4) and satisfy conditions [\(C1\)](#page-13-3) and [\(C2\)](#page-13-4) in Theorem [2.](#page-13-1) We first explain why traditional matrix completion algorithms fail to deliver the properties required by Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) We then present Cross-Fitted-MC, a meta-algorithm that takes any matrix completion algorithm and uses it to construct  $(\hat{\Theta}^{(0)}, \hat{\Theta}^{(1)}, \hat{P})$  that satisfy Assumption [4,](#page-10-4) and the stronger independence condition in Proposition [2.](#page-14-2) Finally, we describe Cross-Fitted-SVD, an end-to-end algorithm obtained by combining Cross-Fitted-MC with the singular value decomposition (SVD) based algorithm of [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3), and establish that it also satisfies conditions [\(C1\)](#page-13-3) and [\(C2\)](#page-13-4) in Theorem [2.](#page-13-1)

**Traditional matrix completion.** Estimates  $(\hat{\Theta}^{(0)}, \hat{\Theta}^{(1)}, \hat{P})$  obtained from existing matrix completion algorithms need not satisfy Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) In particular, using the entire assignment matrix  $A$  to estimate each element of  $P$  typically results in a violation of  $\{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{\eta_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$  in Assumption [4,](#page-10-4) as each entry of  $\widehat{P}$  is allowed to depend on the entire noise matrix  $W$ . For example, in spectral methods (e.g., [Nguyen](#page-29-6) [et al.,](#page-29-6) [2019\)](#page-29-6),  $\hat{P}$  is a function of the SVD of the entire matrix A, and

<span id="page-15-1"></span>
$$
\widehat{p}_{i,j} \not\perp a_{i',j'},\tag{26}
$$

for all  $(i, j), (i', j') \in [N] \times [M]$  in general, which implies  $\{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \not\perp \{\eta_{i,j}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ , for every  $\mathcal{R}_s \subset [N]$ . Similarly, in matching methods such as nearest neighbors [\(Li et al.,](#page-28-9) [2019\)](#page-28-9),  $\hat{P}$  is a function of the matches/neighbors estimated from the entire matrix A. Dependence structures such as  $\hat{p}_{i,j} \not\perp a_{i,j}$  for any  $i, j \in [N] \times [M]$ —which is

weaker than Eq. [\(26\)](#page-15-1)—are enough to violate the  $\{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{\eta_{i,j}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$  requirement in Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) Likewise, the requirement  $\{\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(a)}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{\eta_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$  in Assumption [4](#page-10-4) can be violated, because  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$  and  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$  depend respectively on  $Y^{(0), \text{obs}}$  and  $Y^{(1), \text{obs}}$ , which themselves depend on the entire matrix A.

## <span id="page-16-3"></span>5.1. Cross-Fitted-MC: A meta-cross-fitting algorithm for matrix completion

We now introduce Cross-Fitted-MC, a cross-fitting procedure that modifies any MC algorithm to produce  $(\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}, \widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}, \widehat{P})$  that satisfy Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) We employ the following assumption on the noise variables.

<span id="page-16-2"></span>**Assumption 5** (Block independence between noise). Let  $(\mathcal{R}_0, \mathcal{R}_1)$  denote the partition of the units  $[N]$  from Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) There exists partitions  $(\mathcal{C}_0, \mathcal{C}_1)$  of the measurements [M], such that for each block  $\mathcal{I} \in \mathcal{P} \triangleq \{ \mathcal{R}_s \times \mathcal{C}_k : s, k \in \{0,1\} \},\$ 

<span id="page-16-1"></span><span id="page-16-0"></span>
$$
W_{\mathcal{I}} \perp \!\!\!\perp W_{-\mathcal{I}}, E_{-\mathcal{I}}^{(a)} \tag{27}
$$

and

$$
W_{-\mathcal{I}} \perp \!\!\!\perp W_{\mathcal{I}}, E_{\mathcal{I}}^{(a)}.
$$
\n
$$
(28)
$$

for every  $a \in \{0,1\}$ .

For a given block  $\mathcal{I}$ , Eq. [\(27\)](#page-16-0) requires the noise in the treatment assignments corresponding to  $\mathcal I$  to be independent jointly of the noise in the treatment assignments and the potential outcomes corresponding to the remaining three blocks. Likewise, Eq. [\(28\)](#page-16-1) requires the noise in the treatment assignments corresponding to the remaining three blocks to be independent jointly of the noise in the treatment assignments and the potential outcomes corresponding to  $\mathcal I$ . Assumption [5](#page-16-2) leaves unrestricted the dependence of the noise variables across outcomes that belong to the same block.

For notational simplicity, Assumption [5](#page-16-2) imposes independence conditions across blocks of outcomes in a partition of  $[M]$  into two blocks only. It is important to note, however, that the results in this section hold under more general dependence patterns. In particular, at the cost of additional notational complexity, it is straightforward to extend the result in this section to partitions of outcomes  $(C_0, C_1, \ldots, C_m)$  such that for each  $k \in \{0, 1, \ldots, m\}, s \in \{0, 1\}$  and  $a \in \{0, 1\},$ there exists  $k' \in \{0, 1, \ldots, m\} \setminus \{k\}$  with  $\{\eta_{i,j}\}_{(i,j) \in \mathcal{R}_s \times \mathcal{C}_k} \perp \{ \eta_{i,j}, \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)}\}_{(i,j) \in \mathcal{R}_{1-s} \times \mathcal{C}_{k'}}$  and  $\{\eta_{i,j}\}_{(i,j)\in\mathcal{R}_{1-s}\times\mathcal{C}_{k'}} \perp \perp \{\eta_{i,j},\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)}\}_{(i,j)\in\mathcal{R}_{s}\times\mathcal{C}_{k}}$ . This allows for rather general patterns of dependence across outcomes while preserving independence across specific sets of outcomes (e.g., certain product categories in the retail example of Section [1\)](#page-0-0).

Recall the setup from Section [3.1:](#page-5-1) Given an observation matrix  $S \in \{ \mathbb{R} \cup \{ ? \} \}^{N \times M}$ , a matrix completion algorithm MC produces an estimate  $\widehat{T} = \text{MC}(S) \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times M}$  of a matrix of interest T, where S and T are related via Eq.  $(6)$ . With this background, we now describe the Cross-Fitted-MC meta-algorithm.

- 1. The inputs are  $(i)$  a matrix completion algorithm MC,  $(ii)$  an observation matrix  $S \in {\mathbb{R} \cup \{? \}}^{N \times M}$ , and *(iii)* a block partition P of the set  $[N] \times [M]$  into four blocks as in Assumption [5.](#page-16-2)
- 2. For each block  $\mathcal{I} \in \mathcal{P}$ , construct  $\widehat{T}_{\mathcal{I}}$  by applying MC on  $S \otimes \mathbf{1}^{-\mathcal{I}}$  where  $\mathbf{1}^{-\mathcal{I}} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times M}$ denotes a masking matrix with  $(i, j)$ -th entry equal to 0 if  $(i, j) \in \mathcal{I}$  and 1 otherwise, and the operator  $\otimes$  is as defined in Section [1.](#page-0-0) In other words,

<span id="page-17-3"></span>
$$
\widehat{T}_{\mathcal{I}} = \overline{T}_{\mathcal{I}} \quad \text{where} \quad \overline{T} = \text{MC}(S \otimes \mathbf{1}^{-\mathcal{I}}). \tag{29}
$$

3. Return  $\widehat{T} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times M}$  obtained by collecting together  $\{\widehat{T}_{\mathcal{I}}\}_{\mathcal{I} \in \mathcal{P}}$ , with each entry in its original position.

We represent this meta-algorithm succinctly as below:

$$
\widehat{T} = \texttt{Cross-Fitted-MC}(\texttt{MC}, S, \mathcal{P}).
$$

In summary, Cross-Fitted-MC produces an estimate  $\widehat{T}$  such that for each block  $\mathcal{I} \in \mathcal{P}$ , the sub-matrix  $\widehat{T}_{\mathcal{I}}$  is constructed only using the entries of S corresponding to the remaining three blocks of  $P$ . Figure [3](#page-18-0)(*a*) provides a schematic of the block partition P for  $\mathcal{R}_0 = [[N/2]]$  and  $\mathcal{C}_0 = [[M/2]]$ . See Figure [3](#page-18-0)(b) for a visualization of  $S \otimes \mathbf{1}^{-\mathcal{I}}$ . The following result, proven in the supplementary appendix (Section [S5.1\)](#page-52-0), establishes  $(\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}, \widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}, \widehat{P})$  generated by Cross-Fitted-MC satisfy Assumption [4.](#page-10-4)

<span id="page-17-0"></span>**Proposition 3 (Guarantees for Cross-Fitted-MC).** Suppose Assumptions [2](#page-9-1) and [5](#page-16-2) hold. Let  $MC$  be any matrix completion algorithm and  $P$  be the block partition of the set  $[N] \times [M]$  into four blocks from Assumption [5.](#page-16-2) Let

$$
\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)} = \text{Cross-Fitted-MC}(MC, Y^{(0), \text{obs}}, \mathcal{P}), \tag{30}
$$

$$
\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} = \text{Cross-Fitted-MC}(MC, Y^{(1), \text{obs}}, \mathcal{P}), \tag{31}
$$

$$
P = \text{Cross-Fitted-MC}(MC, A, P), \tag{32}
$$

where  $Y^{(0),\text{obs}}$  and  $Y^{(1),\text{obs}}$  are defined in Eq. [\(7\)](#page-6-1). Then, Assumption [4](#page-10-4) holds for all  $j \in [M]$ . Further, suppose

<span id="page-17-4"></span><span id="page-17-2"></span><span id="page-17-1"></span>
$$
W_{\mathcal{I}}, E_{\mathcal{I}}^{(a)} \perp \!\!\! \perp W_{-\mathcal{I}}, E_{-\mathcal{I}}^{(a)}, \tag{33}
$$

for every block  $\mathcal{I} \in \mathcal{P}$  and  $a \in \{0,1\}$ . Then, Eq. [\(24\)](#page-14-3) holds too.

A host of MC algorithms are designed to de-noise and impute missing entries of matrices under random patterns of missingness; the most common missingness pattern studied is where each entry has the same probability of being missing, independent of everything else. In contrast, Cross-Fitted-MC generates patterns where all entries

<span id="page-18-0"></span>

Figure 3: Panel (a): A matrix S partitioned into four blocks when  $\mathcal{R}_0 = [N/2]$  and  $\mathcal{C}_0 =$ [ $M/2$ ] in Assumption [5,](#page-16-2) i.e.,  $\mathcal{P} =$  {Top Left, Top Right, Bottom Left, Bottom Right}. Panel (b): The matrix  $S \otimes 1^{-\text{Bottom Right}}$  obtained from the matrix S by masking the entries corresponding to the Bottom Right block with ?.

in one block are deterministically missing, as in Figure  $3(b)$  $3(b)$ . A recent strand of research on the interplay between matrix completion methods and causal inference models—specifically, within the synthetic controls framework—has contributed matrix completion algorithms that allow for block missingness (see, e.g., [Athey et al.,](#page-27-7) [2021;](#page-27-7) [Agarwal et al.,](#page-27-10) [2021;](#page-27-10) [Bai and Ng,](#page-28-3) [2021;](#page-28-3) [Agarwal et al.,](#page-27-11) [2023b;](#page-27-11) [Arkhangelsky et al.,](#page-27-4) [2021;](#page-27-4) [Agarwal et al.,](#page-27-8) [2023a;](#page-27-8) [Dwivedi et al.,](#page-28-4) [2022a,](#page-28-4)[b\)](#page-28-10). However, it is a challenge to apply known theoretical guarantees for these methods to the setting in this article because of: (i) the use of cross-fitting—which creates blocks where all observations are missing—and (ii) outside of the completely-missing blocks, there can still be missing observations with heterogeneous probabilities of missingness. In the next section, we show how to modify an MC algorithm designed for block missingness patterns so that it can be applied to our setting with cross-fitting and heterogeneous probabilities of missingness outside the folds. For concreteness, we work with the Tall-Wide matrix completion algorithm of [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3).

#### 5.2. The Cross-Fitted-SVD algorithm

Cross-Fitted-SVD is an end-to-end MC algorithm obtained by instantiating the Cross -Fitted-MC meta-algorithm with the Tall-Wide algorithm of [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3), which we denote as TW. For completeness, we detail the TW algorithm in Section [5.2.1,](#page-18-1) and then use it to describe Cross-Fitted-SVD in Section [5.2.2.](#page-19-0)

#### <span id="page-18-1"></span>5.2.1. The TW algorithm of [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3).

[Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3) propose TW to impute missing values in matrices with a set of rows and a set of columns without missing entries. More concretely, for any matrix  $S \in {\mathbb{R} \cup \{? \}}^{N \times M}$ , let  $\mathcal{R}_{obs} \subseteq [N]$  and  $\mathcal{C}_{obs} \subseteq [M]$  denote the set of all rows and all columns, respectively, with all entries observed. Then, all missing entries of S belong to the block  $\mathcal{I} = \mathcal{R}_{\text{miss}} \times \mathcal{C}_{\text{miss}}$ , where  $\mathcal{R}_{\text{miss}} \triangleq [N] \setminus \mathcal{R}_{\text{obs}}$  and  $\mathcal{C}_{\text{miss}} \triangleq [M] \setminus \mathcal{C}_{\text{obs}}$ .

Given a rank hyper-parameter  $r \in [\min\{|\mathcal{R}_{\text{obs}}|,|\mathcal{C}_{\text{obs}}|\}]$ , TW<sub>r</sub> produces an estimate of  $T$  as follows:

1. Run SVD separately on  $S^{(\text{tall})} \triangleq S_{[N] \times \mathcal{C}_{\text{obs}}}$  and  $S^{(\text{wide})} \triangleq S_{\mathcal{R}_{\text{obs}} \times [M]}$ , i.e.,

$$
SVD(S^{(\text{tall})}) = (U^{(\text{tall})} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times \overline{r}_N}, \Sigma^{(\text{tall})} \in \mathbb{R}^{\overline{r}_N \times \overline{r}_N}, V^{(\text{tall})} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{C}_{\text{obs}}| \times \overline{r}_N})
$$

and

$$
\text{SVD}(S^{(\text{wide})}) = (U^{(\text{wide})} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{R}_{\text{obs}}| \times \bar{r}_M}, \Sigma^{(\text{wide})} \in \mathbb{R}^{\bar{r}_M \times \bar{r}_M}, V^{(\text{wide})} \in \mathbb{R}^{M \times \bar{r}_M})
$$

where  $\overline{r}_N \triangleq \min\{N, |\mathcal{C}_{obs}|\}$  and  $\overline{r}_M \triangleq \min\{|\mathcal{R}_{obs}|, M\}$ . The columns of  $U^{(\text{tall})}$  and  $U^{(\text{wide})}$  are the left singular vectors of  $S^{(\text{tall})}$  and  $S^{(\text{wide})}$ , respectively, and the columns of  $V^{\text{(tall)}}$  and  $V^{\text{(wide)}}$  are the right singular vectors of  $S^{\text{(tall)}}$  and  $S^{\text{(wide)}}$ , respectively. The diagonal entries of  $\Sigma<sup>(tall)</sup>$  and  $\Sigma<sup>(wide)</sup>$  are the singular values of  $S<sup>(tall)</sup>$  and  $S<sup>(wide)</sup>$ </sup>, respectively, and the off-diagonal entries are zeros. This step of TW requires the existence of the fully observed blocks  $S<sup>(tall)</sup>$  and  $S<sup>(wide)</sup>$ </sup>, i.e.,  $\mathcal{R}_{obs}$ and  $\mathcal{C}_{\text{obs}}$  cannot be empty.

2. Let  $\widetilde{V}^{(\text{tall})} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{C}_{\text{obs}}| \times r}$  be the sub-matrix of  $V^{(\text{tall})}$  that keeps the columns corresponding to the r largest singular values only. Let  $\widetilde{V}^{(\text{wide})} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{C}_{\text{obs}}| \times r}$  be the sub-matrix of  $V^{(\text{wide})}$  that keeps the columns corresponding to the r largest singular values only and the rows corresponding to the indices in  $\mathcal{C}_{obs}$  only. Obtain a rotation matrix  $R \in \mathbb{R}^{r \times r}$  as follows:

$$
R \triangleq \widetilde{V}^{(\text{tall}) \top} \widetilde{V}^{(\text{wide})} (\widetilde{V}^{(\text{wide}) \top} \widetilde{V}^{(\text{wide})})^{-1}.
$$

That is, R is obtained by regressing  $\overline{V}^{\text{(tall)}}$  on  $\overline{V}^{\text{(wide)}}$ . In essence, R aligns the right singular vectors of  $S<sup>(tall)</sup>$  and  $S<sup>(wide)</sup>$  using the entries that are common between these two matrices, i.e., the entries corresponding to indices  $\mathcal{R}_{obs} \times \mathcal{C}_{obs}$ . The formal guarantees of the TW algorithm remains unchanged if one alternatively regresses  $\hat{V}^{(\text{wide})}$  on  $\hat{V}^{(\text{tall})}$ , or uses the left singular vectors of  $S^{(\text{tall})}$  and  $S^{(\text{wide})}$  for alignment.

3. Let  $\overline{\Sigma}^{(\text{tall})} \in \mathbb{R}^{\overline{r}_N \times r}$  be the sub-matrix of  $\Sigma^{(\text{tall})}$  that keeps the columns corresponding to the r largest singular values only. Let  $\overline{V}^{(\text{wide})} \in \mathbb{R}^{M \times r}$  be the sub-matrix of  $V^{(\text{wide})}$  that keeps the columns corresponding to the r largest singular values only. Return  $\widehat{T} \triangleq U^{(\text{tall})} \overline{\Sigma}^{(\text{tall})} R \overline{V}^{(\text{wide})}$  as an estimate for T.

#### <span id="page-19-0"></span>5.2.2. Cross-Fitted-SVD algorithm.

1. The inputs are (i)  $A \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times M}$ , (ii)  $Y^{(a), \text{obs}} \in \{\mathbb{R} \cup \{?\}\}^{N \times M}$  for  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ , (iii) a block partition  $P$  of the set  $[N] \times [M]$  into four blocks as in Assumption [5,](#page-16-2)

<span id="page-20-0"></span>

Figure 4: Panels (a), (b), and (c) illustrate the matrices  $A \otimes \mathbf{1}^{-\mathcal{I}}$ ,  $Y^{(0), \text{obs}} \otimes \mathbf{1}^{-\mathcal{I}}$ , and  $Y^{(1),\text{obs}} \otimes \mathbf{1}^{-\mathcal{I}}$  obtained from A,  $Y^{(0),\text{obs}}$  and  $Y^{(1),\text{obs}}$ , respectively, for the block partition  $P$  in Figure [3](#page-18-0)(*a*) and the block  $\mathcal{I} =$  Bottom Right. Unlike Panels (*b*) and  $(c)$ , there exists rows and columns with all entries observed in Panel  $(a)$ . To enable the application of TW for Panels  $(b)$  and  $(c)$ , we replace missing entries in blocks Top Left, Top Right, and Bottom Left with zeros.

and (iv) hyper-parameters  $r_1, r_2, r_3$ , and  $\lambda$  such that  $r_1, r_2, r_3 \in [\min\{N, M\}]$  and  $0 < \overline{\lambda} < 1/2$ .

- <span id="page-20-3"></span>2. Return  $\hat{P} = \text{Proj}_{\bar{\lambda}}(\text{Cross-Fitted-MC}(\text{TW}_{r_1}, A, \mathcal{P}))$  where  $\text{Proj}_{\bar{\lambda}}(\cdot)$  projects each entry of its input to the interval  $[\bar{\lambda}, 1 - \bar{\lambda}]$ .
- 3. Define  $Y^{(0),\text{full}}$  as equal to  $Y^{(0),\text{obs}}$ , but with all missing entries in  $Y^{(0),\text{obs}}$  set to zero. Define  $Y^{(1),\text{full}}$  analogously with respect to  $Y^{(1),\text{obs}}$ .
- <span id="page-20-1"></span>4. Return  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)} = \mathtt{Cross-Fitted-MC}(\mathtt{TW}_{r_2}, Y^{(0),\text{full}}, \mathcal{P}) \oslash (\mathbf{1} - \widehat{P}).$
- <span id="page-20-2"></span>5. Return  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} = \mathtt{Cross-Fitted-MC}(\mathtt{TW}_{r_3}, Y^{(1),\text{full}}, \mathcal{P})\oslash \widehat{P}.$

We provide intuition on the key steps of the Cross-Fitted-SVD algorithm next.

**Computing**  $\widehat{P}$ . The estimate  $\widehat{P}$  comes from applying Cross-Fitted-MC with TW on A and truncating the entries of the resulting matrix to the range  $[\bar{\lambda}, 1-\bar{\lambda}]$ , in accordance with Assumption [3.](#page-10-1) The TW sub-routine is directly applicable to  $A$ , because for any block  $\mathcal{I} = \mathcal{R}_s \times \mathcal{C}_k \in \mathcal{P}$  the masked matrix  $A \otimes \mathbf{1}^{-\mathcal{I}}$  has  $[N] \setminus \mathcal{R}_s$  fully observed rows and  $[M] \setminus C_k$  fully observed columns. See Figure [4](#page-20-0)(*a*) for a visualization of  $A \otimes \mathbf{1}^{-T}$ .

**Computing**  $\Theta^{(0)}$  and  $\Theta^{(1)}$ . The estimates  $\Theta^{(0)}$  and  $\Theta^{(1)}$  are constructed by applying Cross-Fitted-MC with TW on  $Y^{(0),\text{full}}$  and  $Y^{(1),\text{full}}$ , which do not have missing entries. TW is not directly applicable on  $Y^{(0), \text{obs}}$  and  $Y^{(1), \text{obs}}$ , as both matrices may not have any rows and columns that are fully observed. See Figure  $4(b)$  $4(b)$  and Figure  $4(c)$  for

visualizations of  $Y^{(0), \text{obs}} \otimes 1^{-\mathcal{I}}$  and  $Y^{(1), \text{obs}} \otimes 1^{-\mathcal{I}}$ , respectively. However, notice that, due to Assumption  $2(a)$  $2(a)$  and Assumption  $2(b)$ ,

$$
\mathbb{E}[Y^{(0),\text{full}}] = \mathbb{E}[Y \odot (1-A)] = \Theta^{(0)} \odot (1-P),
$$

and

$$
\mathbb{E}[Y^{(1),\text{full}}] = \mathbb{E}[Y \odot A] = \Theta^{(1)} \odot P.
$$

As a result,  $MC(Y^{(0),full})$  and  $MC(Y^{(1),full})$  provide estimates of  $\Theta^{(0)} \odot (1 - P)$  and  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$ , respectively—recall the discussion in Section [3.1.](#page-5-1) To construct  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$  and  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$ , we divide the entries of MC(Y<sup>(0),full</sup>) and MC(Y<sup>(1),full</sup>) by the entries of  $(1-\widehat{P})$ and  $\hat{P}$ , respectively, to adjust for heterogeneous probabilities of missingness (see, e.g., [Jin et al.,](#page-28-11) [2021;](#page-28-11) [Bhattacharya and Chatterjee,](#page-28-12) [2022;](#page-28-12) [Xiong and Pelger,](#page-29-1) [2023,](#page-29-1) for related procedures). This inverse probability of treatment weighting adjustment to estimate  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$  and  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$  is distinct and in addition to the augmented IPW procedure that generates  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}^{\text{DR}}_{:,j}$  from estimates  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$ ,  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$  and  $\widehat{P}$ .

### 5.3. Theoretical guarantees for Cross-Fitted-SVD

To establish theoretical guarantees for Cross-Fitted-SVD, we adopt three assumptions from [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3). The first assumption imposes a low-rank structure on the matrices P,  $\Theta^{(0)}$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)}$ , namely that their entries are given by an inner product of latent factors.

<span id="page-21-0"></span>**Assumption 6** (Linear latent factor model on the confounders). There exist constants  $r_p, r_{\theta_0}, r_{\theta_1} \in [\min\{N, M\}]$  and a collection of latent factors

$$
U \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r_p}
$$
,  $V \in \mathbb{R}^{M \times r_p}$ ,  $U^{(a)} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r_{\theta_a}}$ , and  $V^{(a)} \in \mathbb{R}^{M \times r_{\theta_a}}$  for  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ ,

such that the unobserved confounders  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}, P)$  satisfy the following factorization:

<span id="page-21-1"></span>
$$
P = UV^{\top} \quad and \quad \Theta^{(a)} = U^{(a)}V^{(a)\top} \quad for \quad a \in \{0, 1\}.
$$
 (34)

Assumption [6](#page-21-0) decomposes each of the unobserved confounders  $(P, \Theta^{(0)})$ , and  $\Theta^{(0)}$ ) into low-dimensional unit-dependent latent factors  $(U, U^{(0)}, \text{ and } U^{(1)})$  and measurement-dependent latent factors  $(V, V^{(0)},$  and  $V^{(1)}$ ). In particular, every unit  $i \in [N]$  is associated with three low-dimensional factors: (i)  $U_i \in \mathbb{R}^{r_p}$ , (ii)  $U_i^{(0)} \in \mathbb{R}^{r_{\theta_0}}$ , and *(iii)*  $U_i^{(1)} \in \mathbb{R}^{r_{\theta_1}}$ . Similarly, every measurement  $j \in [M]$  is associated with three factors: (i)  $V_j \in \mathbb{R}^{r_p}$ , (ii)  $V_j^{(0)} \in \mathbb{R}^{r_{\theta_0}}$ , and (iii)  $V_j^{(1)} \in \mathbb{R}^{r_{\theta_1}}$ . Low-rank assumptions are standard in the matrix completion literature.

The second assumption requires that the factors that determine P,  $\Theta^{(0)} \odot (1 - P)$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$  explain a sufficiently large amount of the variation in the data. This assumption is made on the factors of  $\Theta^{(0)} \odot (1 - P)$  and  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$  instead of  $\Theta^{(0)}$  and  $\Theta^{(1)}$  as the TW algorithm is applied on  $Y^{(0),full} = Y \odot (1 - A)$  and  $Y^{(1),full} = Y \odot A$ ,

instead of  $Y^{(0),\mathrm{obs}}$  and  $Y^{(1),\mathrm{obs}}$  (see steps [4](#page-20-1) and [5](#page-20-2) of Cross-Fitted-SVD). To determine the factors of  $\Theta^{(0)} \odot (1 - P)$  and  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$ , let

$$
\overline{U} \triangleq [\mathbf{1}_N, -U] \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times (r_p + 1)} \quad \text{and} \quad \overline{V} \triangleq [\mathbf{1}_M, V] \in \mathbb{R}^{M \times (r_p + 1)},
$$

where  $\mathbf{1}_N \in \mathbb{R}^N$  and  $\mathbf{1}_M \in \mathbb{R}^M$  are vectors of all 1's. Then,

<span id="page-22-2"></span>
$$
\Theta^{(0)} \odot (\mathbf{1} - P) = \overline{U}^{(0)} \overline{V}^{(0)\top} \quad \text{and} \quad \Theta^{(1)} \odot P = \overline{U}^{(1)} \overline{V}^{(1)\top}, \tag{35}
$$

where  $\overline{U}^{(0)} \triangleq \overline{U} * U^{(0)} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r_{\theta_0}(r_p+1)}, \overline{V}^{(0)} \triangleq \overline{V} * V^{(0)} \in \mathbb{R}^{M \times r_{\theta_0}(r_p+1)}, \overline{U}^{(1)} \triangleq U * U^{(1)} \in$  $\mathbb{R}^{N \times r_{\theta_1} r_p}$ , and  $\overline{V}^{(1)} \triangleq V * V^{(1)} \in \mathbb{R}^{M \times r_{\theta_1} r_p}$ , with the operator  $*$  denoting the Khatri-Rao product (see Section [1\)](#page-0-0). We provide details of the derivation of these factors in the supplementary appendix (Section [S5.2.3\)](#page-56-0).

<span id="page-22-0"></span>Assumption 7 (Strong factors). There exists a positive constant c such that

$$
||U||_{2,\infty} \le c, \quad ||V||_{2,\infty} \le c, \quad ||U^{(a)}||_{2,\infty} \le c, \quad and \quad ||V^{(a)}||_{2,\infty} \le c \quad for \quad a \in \{0,1\}.
$$

Further, the matrices defined below exist and are positive definite:

$$
\lim_{N \to \infty} \frac{U^{\top} U}{N}, \quad \lim_{M \to \infty} \frac{V^{\top} V}{M}, \quad \lim_{N \to \infty} \frac{\overline{U}^{(a) \top} \overline{U}^{(a)}}{N}, \quad and \quad \lim_{M \to \infty} \frac{\overline{V}^{(a) \top} \overline{V}^{(a)}}{M} \quad for \quad a \in \{0, 1\}.
$$

Assumption [7,](#page-22-0) a classic assumption in the literature on latent factor models, ensures that the factor structure is strong. Specifically, it ensures that each eigenvector of  $P$ ,  $\Theta^{(0)} \odot (1 - P)$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$  carries sufficiently large signal.

The third assumption requires a strong factor structure on the sub-matrices of  $P$ ,  $\Theta^{(0)} \odot (1 - P)$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$  corresponding to every block I in the block partition P from Assumption [5.](#page-16-2) Further, it also requires that the size  $\mathcal I$  grows linearly in N and M.

<span id="page-22-1"></span>Assumption 8 (Strong block factors). Consider the block partition  $\mathcal{P} \triangleq \{R_s \times R_s\}$  $\mathcal{C}_k : s, k \in \{0,1\}$  from Assumption [5.](#page-16-2) For every  $s \in \{0,1\}$ , let  $U_{(s)} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{R}_s| \times r_p}$ ,  $\overline{U}_{(s)}^{(0)} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{R}_s| \times r_{\theta_0}(r_p+1)}, \text{ and } \overline{U}_{(s)}^{(1)} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{R}_s| \times r_{\theta_1} r_p} \text{ be the sub-matrices of } U, \overline{U}^{(0)}, \text{ and}$  $\overline{U}^{(1)}$ , respectively, that keeps the rows corresponding to the indices in  $\mathcal{R}_s$ . For every  $k \in \{0,1\}$ , let  $V_{(k)} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{C}_k| \times r_p}$ ,  $\overline{V}_{(k)}^{(0)} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{C}_k| \times r_{\theta_0}(r_p+1)}$ , and  $\overline{V}_{(k)}^{(1)} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{C}_k| \times r_{\theta_1} r_p}$  be the sub-matrices of V,  $\overline{V}^{(0)}$ , and  $\overline{V}^{(1)}$ , respectively, that keeps the rows corresponding to the indices in  $\mathcal{C}_k$ . Then, for every  $s, k \in \{0, 1\}$ , the matrices defined below exist and are positive definite:

$$
\lim_{N \to \infty} \frac{U_{(s)}^{\top} U_{(s)}}{|\mathcal{R}_s|}, \quad \lim_{M \to \infty} \frac{V_{(k)}^{\top} V_{(k)}}{|\mathcal{C}_k|}, \quad \lim_{N \to \infty} \frac{\overline{U}_{(s)}^{(a)\top} \overline{U}_{(s)}^{(a)}}{|\mathcal{R}_s|}, \quad \text{and} \quad \lim_{M \to \infty} \frac{\overline{V}_{(k)}^{(a)\top} \overline{V}_{(k)}^{(a)}}{|\mathcal{C}_k|} \quad \text{for } a \in \{0, 1\}.
$$

Further, for every  $s, k \in \{0, 1\}$ ,  $|\mathcal{R}_s| = \Omega(N)$  and  $|\mathcal{C}_k| = \Omega(M)$ .

The subsequent assumption introduces additional conditions on the noise variables in [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3) than those specified in Assumptions [2](#page-9-1) and [5.](#page-16-2)

<span id="page-23-0"></span>Assumption 9 (Weak dependence in noise across measurements and independence in noise across units). .

- <span id="page-23-1"></span>(a)  $\sum_{j' \in [M]} \left| \mathbb{E}[\eta_{i,j} \eta_{i,j'}] \right| \leq c$  for every  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [M]$ ,
- <span id="page-23-2"></span>(b)  $\sum_{j' \in [M]} \left| \mathbb{E}[\overline{\varepsilon}_{i,j}^{(a)} \overline{\varepsilon}_{i,j'}^{(a)}] \right| \leq c$  for every  $i \in [N]$ ,  $j \in [M]$ , and  $a \in \{0,1\}$ , where  $\bar{\varepsilon}_{i,j}^{(a)} \triangleq \theta_{i,j}\eta_{i,j} + \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)}p_{i,j} + \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)}\eta_{i,j},$  and
- <span id="page-23-3"></span>(c) The elements of  $\{ (E_i^{(a)}) \}$  $i_{i,j}^{(a)}, W_{i,j}$  :  $i \in [N]$  are mutually independent (across i) for  $a \in \{0, 1\}.$

Assumption [9](#page-23-0)[\(a\)](#page-23-1) and Assumption [9](#page-23-0)[\(b\)](#page-23-2) requires the noise variables to exhibit only weak dependency across measurements. Still, these assumptions allow the existence of pairs of perfectly correlated outcomes (e.g.,  $j, j' \in [M]$  such that  $a_{i,j} = a_{i,j'}$ ). Assumption [9](#page-23-0)[\(c\)](#page-23-3) requires the noise  $(E^{(a)}, W)$  to be jointly independent across units, for every  $a \in \{0,1\}$ . We are now ready to provide guarantees on the estimates produced by Cross-Fitted-SVD. The proof can be found in the supplementary appendix (Section [S5.2\)](#page-52-1).

<span id="page-23-4"></span>Proposition 4 (Guarantees for Cross-Fitted-SVD). Suppose Assumptions [1,](#page-8-2) [2,](#page-9-1) and [6](#page-21-0) to [9](#page-23-0) hold. Consider an asymptotic sequence such that  $\theta_{\text{max}}$  is bounded as both N and M increase. Let  $\widehat{P}, \widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$ , and  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$  be the estimates returned by Cross-Fitted-**SVD** with the block partition  $P$  from Assumption [5,](#page-16-2)  $r_1 = r_p$ ,  $r_2 = r_{\theta_0}(r_p + 1)$ ,  $r_3 = r_{\theta_1}r_p$ , and any  $\bar{\lambda}$  such that  $0 < \bar{\lambda} \leq \lambda$  with  $\lambda$  denoting the constant from Assumption [1.](#page-8-2) Then, as  $N, M \to \infty$ ,

$$
\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) = O_p\bigg(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}}\bigg) \quad \text{and} \quad \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) = O_p\bigg(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}}\bigg).
$$

Proposition [4](#page-23-4) implies that the conditions [\(C1\)](#page-13-3) and [\(C2\)](#page-13-4) in Theorem [2](#page-13-1) hold whenever  $N^{1/2}/M = o(1)$ . Then, the DR estimator from Eq. [\(11\)](#page-8-4) constructed using Cross-Fitted-SVD estimates  $\Theta^{(0)}$ ,  $\Theta^{(1)}$ , and  $\hat{P}$  exhibits an asymptotic Gaussian distribution centered at the target causal estimand. Further, Proposition [4](#page-23-4) implies that the estimation errors  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$  achieve the parametric rate whenever  $N/M = O(1)$ .

#### <span id="page-23-5"></span>5.4. Application to panel data with staggered adoption

Section [5.1](#page-16-3) considered a setting with block independence between noise (formalized in Assumption [5\)](#page-16-2). The supplementary appendix (Section [S7\)](#page-66-0) discusses how to extend the proposed doubly-robust framework to a setting of panel data with staggered adoption, where this assumption may not hold. Recall (from Section [4.4\)](#page-14-0) that in the panel data setting  $M$  measurements correspond to  $T$  time periods, and  $t$  denotes the time index. Then, the supplementary appendix considers a setting where a unit remains under control for some period of time, after which it deterministically remains under treatment. In other words, for every unit  $i \in [N]$ , there exists a time point  $t_i \in [T]$ such that  $a_{i,t} = 0$  for  $t \leq t_i$ , and  $a_{i,t} = 1$  for  $t > t_i$ . Such a treatment assignment pattern leads to a heavy dependence in the noise  $\{\eta_{i,t}\}_{t\in[T]}$  for every unit  $i\in[N]$ . The supplementary appendix describes an alternative approach to the Cross-Fitted-SVD algorithm and shows that Assumption [4](#page-10-4) still holds for a suitable staggered adoption model.

### 6. Simulations

<span id="page-24-0"></span>This section reports simulation results on the performance of the DR estimator of Eq. [\(11\)](#page-8-4) and the OI and IPW estimators of Eqs. [\(9\)](#page-7-0) and [\(10\)](#page-7-1), respectively.

Data Generating Process (DGP). We now briefly describe the DGP for our simulations; Appendix [A3](#page-42-0) provides details. All simulations set  $N = M$ . To generate, P,  $\Theta^{(0)}$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)}$ , we use the latent factor model given in Eq. [\(34\)](#page-21-1). To introduce unobserved confounding, we set the unit-specific latent factors to be the same across  $P$ ,  $\Theta^{(0)}$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)}$ , i.e.,  $U = U^{(0)} = U^{(1)}$ . The entries of U and the measurement-specific latent factors,  $V, V^{(0)}, V^{(1)}$  are each sampled independently from a uniform distribution, with hyperparameter  $r_p$  equal to the dimension of U and V, and hyperparameter  $r_p$ equal to the dimension of  $U^{(a)}$  and  $V^{(a)}$  for  $a=0,1$ . Further, the entries of the noise matrices  $E^{(0)}$  and  $E^{(1)}$  are sampled independently from a normal distribution, and the entries of W are sampled independently as in Eq. [\(4\)](#page-4-2). Then,  $y_{i,j}^{(a)}$ ,  $a_{i,j}$ , and  $y_{i,j}$  are determined from Eqs. [\(1\)](#page-4-3) to [\(3\)](#page-4-1), respectively. The simulation generates  $P$ ,  $\Theta^{(0)}$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)}$  once. Given the fixed values of P,  $\Theta^{(0)}$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)}$ , the simulation generates 2500 realizations of  $(Y, A)$ —that is, only the noise matrices  $E^{(0)}, E^{(1)}, W$  are resampled for each of the 2500 realizations. For each simulation realization, we apply the Cross-Fitted-SVD algorithm with hyper-parameters as in Proposition [4](#page-23-4) and  $\bar{\lambda} = \lambda = 0.05$ to obtain  $\widehat{P}$ ,  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$ , and  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$ , and compute ATE<sub>*,j*</sub> from Eq. [\(5\)](#page-4-4), and ATE<sup>OI</sup>, ATE<sup>IPW</sup> and  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}}$  from Eqs. [\(9\)](#page-7-0) to [\(11\)](#page-8-4).

**Results.** Figure [5](#page-25-0) reports simulation results for  $N = 1000$ , with  $r_p = 3$ ,  $r_\theta = 3$  in Panel (a), and  $r_p = 5$ ,  $r_\theta = 3$  $r_\theta = 3$  in Panel (b). Figure [2](#page-9-0) in Section 3 reports simulation results for  $r_p = 3$ ,  $r_\theta = 5$ . In each case, the figure shows a histogram of the distribution of  $\widehat{ATE}_{:,j}^{DR}$  – ATE<sub> $,j$ </sub> across 2500 simulation instances for a fixed j, along with the best fitting Gaussian distribution (green curve). The histogram counts are normalized so that the area under the histogram integrates to one. Figure [5](#page-25-0) plots the Gaussian distribution in the result of Theorem [2](#page-13-1) (black curve). The dashed blue, red and green lines in Figures [2](#page-9-0) and [5](#page-25-0) indicate the values of the means of the OI, IPW, and DR error, respectively, across simulation instances. For reference, we place a black solid line at zero. The DR estimator has minimal bias and a close-to-Gaussian distribution.

<span id="page-25-0"></span>

Figure 5: Empirical illustration of the asymptotic performance of DR as in Theorem [2.](#page-13-1) The histogram corresponds to the errors of 2500 independent instances of DR estimates, the green curve represents the (best) fitted Gaussian distribution, and the black curve represents the Gaussian approximation from Theorem [2.](#page-13-1) The dashed green, blue, and red lines represent the biases of DR, OI, and IPW estimators.

The biases of OI and IPW are non-negligible. In Appendix [A3,](#page-42-0) we compare the biases and the standard deviations of OI, IPW, and DR across many j.

Panels  $(a)$ ,  $(b)$ , and  $(c)$  of Figure [6](#page-26-2) report coverage rates over the 2500 simulations for  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{,j}^{\text{DR}}$ -centered nominal 95% confidence intervals with  $N = 500, N = 1000$ , and  $N = 1500$ , respectively, all with  $M = N$  and  $r_p = r_\theta = 3$ . For every  $j \in [M]$ , panels (a), (b) and (c) show  $\hat{c}_j$ , the percentage of times  $\widehat{[ATE^{DR}, j]} \pm 1.96\hat{\sigma}_j/\sqrt{N}$  covers ATE<sub>*,j*</sub> (in blue), and c<sub>j</sub>, the percentage of times  $\widehat{[ATE_{.j}^{DR} + 1.96\sigma_j/\sqrt{N}}]$  covers ATE<sub>.j</sub> (in green). Panel (d) shows the means and standard deviations of  $\{\widehat{c}_j\}_{j\in[M]}$  and  $\{c_j\}_{j\in[M]}$ for different values of N. Confidence intervals based on the large-sample approximation results of Section [4](#page-8-0) exhibit small size distortion even for fairly small values of N.

## 7. Conclusion

This article introduces a new framework to estimate treatment effects in the presence unobserved confounding. We consider modern data-rich environments, where there are many units, and outcomes of interest per unit. We show it is possible to control for the confounding effects of a set of latent variables when this set is low-dimensional relative to the number of observed treatments and outcomes.

Our proposed estimator is doubly-robust, combining outcome imputation and inverse probability weighting with matrix completion. Analytical tractability of its distribution is gained through a novel cross-fitting procedure for causal matrix completion. We study the properties of the doubly-robust estimator, along with the outcome imputation and inverse probability weighting-based estimators under blackbox matrix completion error rates. We show that the decay rate of the error of the

<span id="page-26-2"></span>

Figure 6: Panels  $(a)$ ,  $(b)$ , and  $(c)$  report coverage rates for nominal 95% confidence intervals constructed using the estimated variance from Eq. [\(25\)](#page-14-4) (in blue) and the true variance from Eq. [\(22\)](#page-13-5) (in green) for  $N \in \{500, 1000, 1500\}$  and  $M = N$ . Panel (d) shows the means and standard deviations of coverage rates across outcomes for different values of N.

doubly-robust estimator dominates those of the outcome imputation and the inverse probability weighting estimators. Moreover, we establish a Gaussian approximation to the distribution of the doubly-robust estimator. Simulation results demonstrate the practical relevance of the formal properties of the doubly-robust estimator.

# References

- <span id="page-26-1"></span>Abadie, A. (2003). Semiparametric instrumental variable estimation of treatment response models. Journal of econometrics, 113(2):231–263.
- <span id="page-26-0"></span>Abadie, A. (2005). Semiparametric difference-in-differences estimators. The Review of Economic Studies, 72(1):1–19.
- <span id="page-27-3"></span>Abadie, A., Diamond, A., and Hainmueller, J. (2010). Synthetic control methods for comparative case studies: Estimating the effect of California's tobacco control program. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 105(490):493–505.
- <span id="page-27-2"></span>Abadie, A. and Gardeazabal, J. (2003). The economic costs of conflict: A case study of the basque country. American Economic Review, 93(1):113–132.
- <span id="page-27-1"></span>Abadie, A. and Imbens, G. W. (2006). Large sample properties of matching estimators for average treatment effects. Econometrica, 74(1):235–267.
- <span id="page-27-8"></span>Agarwal, A., Dahleh, M., Shah, D., and Shen, D. (2023a). Causal matrix completion. In The Thirty Sixth Annual Conference on Learning Theory, pages 3821–3826. PMLR.
- <span id="page-27-11"></span>Agarwal, A., Shah, D., and Shen, D. (2023b). Synthetic interventions.
- <span id="page-27-10"></span>Agarwal, A., Shah, D., Shen, D., and Song, D. (2021). On robustness of principal component regression. Journal of the American Statistical Association, pages 1–34.
- <span id="page-27-14"></span>Agarwal, A. and Singh, R. (2024). Causal inference with corrupted data: Measurement error, missing values, discretization, and differential privacy. *arXiv preprint* arXiv:2107.02780.
- <span id="page-27-0"></span>Angrist, J. D. (1998). Estimating the labor market impact of voluntary military service using social security data on military applicants. Econometrica, 66(2):249–288.
- <span id="page-27-4"></span>Arkhangelsky, D., Athey, S., Hirshberg, D. A., Imbens, G. W., and Wager, S. (2021). Synthetic difference-in-differences. American Economic Review, 111(12):4088–4118.
- <span id="page-27-9"></span>Arkhangelsky, D. and Imbens, G. W. (2022). Doubly robust identification for causal panel data models. The Econometrics Journal, 25(3):649–674.
- <span id="page-27-7"></span>Athey, S., Bayati, M., Doudchenko, N., Imbens, G., and Khosravi, K. (2021). Matrix completion methods for causal panel data models. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 116(536):1716–1730.
- <span id="page-27-12"></span>Bai, J. (2003). Inferential theory for factor models of large dimensions. Econometrica, 71(1):135–171.
- <span id="page-27-6"></span>Bai, J. (2009). Panel data models with interactive fixed effects. *Econometrica*, 77(4):1229–1279.
- <span id="page-27-13"></span>Bai, J. (2024). Likelihood approach to dynamic panel models with interactive effects. Journal of Econometrics, 240(1):105636.
- <span id="page-27-5"></span>Bai, J. and Ng, S. (2002). Determining the number of factors in approximate factor models. Econometrica, 70(1):191–221.
- <span id="page-28-3"></span>Bai, J. and Ng, S. (2021). Matrix completion, counterfactuals, and factor analysis of missing data. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 116(536):1746–1763.
- <span id="page-28-6"></span>Bang, H. and Robins, J. M. (2005). Doubly robust estimation in missing data and causal inference models. Biometrics, 61(4):962–972.
- <span id="page-28-12"></span>Bhattacharya, S. and Chatterjee, S. (2022). Matrix completion with data-dependent missingness probabilities. IEEE Transactions on Information Theory, 68(10):6762– 6773.
- <span id="page-28-13"></span>Billingsley, P. (2017). Probability and measure. John Wiley & Sons.
- <span id="page-28-1"></span>Cattaneo, M. D., Feng, Y., and Titiunik, R. (2021). Prediction intervals for synthetic control methods. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 116(536):1865– 1880.
- <span id="page-28-2"></span>Chatterjee, S. (2015). Matrix estimation by universal singular value thresholding. The Annals of Statistics,  $43(1):177 - 214$ .
- <span id="page-28-7"></span>Chernozhukov, V., Chetverikov, D., Demirer, M., Duflo, E., Hansen, C., Newey, W., and Robins, J. (2018). Double/debiased machine learning for treatment and structural parameters. The Econometrics Journal, 21(1):C1–C68.
- <span id="page-28-0"></span>Cochran, W. G. (1968). The effectiveness of adjustment by subclassification in removing bias in observational studies. Biometrics, pages 295–313.
- <span id="page-28-4"></span>Dwivedi, R., Tian, K., Tomkins, S., Klasnja, P., Murphy, S., and Shah, D.  $(2022a)$ . Counterfactual inference for sequential experiments. *arXiv preprint* arXiv:2202.06891.
- <span id="page-28-10"></span>Dwivedi, R., Tian, K., Tomkins, S., Klasnja, P., Murphy, S., and Shah, D. (2022b). Doubly robust nearest neighbors in factor models. arXiv preprint arXiv:2211.14297.
- <span id="page-28-5"></span>Hirano, K., Imbens, G. W., and Ridder, G. (2003). Efficient estimation of average treatment effects using the estimated propensity score. Econometrica, 71(4):1161– 1189.
- <span id="page-28-8"></span>Imbens, G. W. and Rubin, D. B. (2015). *Causal Inference for Statistics, Social, and* Biomedical Sciences: An Introduction. Cambridge University Press.
- <span id="page-28-11"></span>Jin, S., Miao, K., and Su, L. (2021). On factor models with random missing: EM estimation, inference, and cross validation. *Journal of Econometrics*, 222(1):745–777.
- <span id="page-28-9"></span>Li, Y., Shah, D., Song, D., and Yu, C. L. (2019). Nearest neighbors for matrix estimation interpreted as blind regression for latent variable model. IEEE Transactions on Information Theory, 66(3):1760–1784.
- <span id="page-29-6"></span>Nguyen, L. T., Kim, J., and Shim, B. (2019). Low-rank matrix completion: A contemporary survey. IEEE Access, 7:94215–94237.
- <span id="page-29-2"></span>Robins, J. M., Hernan, M. A., and Brumback, B. (2000). Marginal structural models and causal inference in epidemiology. Epidemiology, 11(5):550–560.
- <span id="page-29-5"></span>Robins, J. M., Rotnitzky, A., and Zhao, L. P. (1994). Estimation of regression coefficients when some regressors are not always observed. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 89(427):846–866.
- <span id="page-29-0"></span>Rosenbaum, P. R. and Rubin, D. B. (1983). The central role of the propensity score in observational studies for causal effects. Biometrika, 70(1):41–55.
- <span id="page-29-4"></span>Sloczynski, T., Uysal, S. D., and Wooldridge, J. M. (2024). Abadie's kappa and weighting estimators of the local average treatment effect. Journal of Business  $\mathcal{C}$ Economic Statistics. Forthcoming.
- <span id="page-29-8"></span>Vershynin, R. (2018). High-dimensional probability: An introduction with applications in data science, volume 47. Cambridge university press.
- <span id="page-29-3"></span>Wooldridge, J. M. (2007). Inverse probability weighted estimation for general missing data problems. Journal of econometrics, 141(2):1281–1301.
- <span id="page-29-1"></span>Xiong, R. and Pelger, M. (2023). Large dimensional latent factor modeling with missing observations and applications to causal inference. Journal of Econometrics,  $233(1):271-301.$
- <span id="page-29-9"></span>Zhang, H. and Wei, H. (2022). Sharper sub-Weibull concentrations. Mathematics, 10(13):2252.

# Appendices

A1 Proof of Theorem [1: Finite Sample Guarantees for DR](#page-29-7) 30 A2 Proof of Theorem [2: Asymptotic Normality for DR](#page-32-0) 33 A3 [Data generating process for the simulations](#page-42-0) 43

### <span id="page-29-7"></span>A1. Proof of Theorem [1:](#page-11-2) Finite Sample Guarantees for DR

Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . Recall the definitions of the parameter ATE<sub> $,j$ </sub> and corresponding doubly-robust estimate  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{,j}^{\text{DR}}$  from Eqs. [\(5\)](#page-4-4) and [\(11\)](#page-8-4), respectively. The error  $\Delta ATE^{\text{DR}}_{\cdot,j} = \widehat{ATE}^{\text{DR}}_{\cdot,j} - ATE_{\cdot,j}$  can be re-expressed as

$$
\Delta A \text{TE}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} = \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})} \right) - \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)} \right)
$$

<span id="page-30-4"></span><span id="page-30-2"></span><span id="page-30-0"></span>
$$
= \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1, \text{DR})} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \right) - \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0, \text{DR})} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)} \right) \right)
$$
  

$$
\stackrel{(a)}{=} \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1, \text{DR})} + \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0, \text{DR})} \right), \tag{A.1}
$$

where (a) follows after defining  $\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} \triangleq (\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})$  and  $\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})} \triangleq -(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)})$ for every  $(i, j) \in [N] \times [M]$ . Then, we have

$$
\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,DR)} = \hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1,DR)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}
$$
\n
$$
\stackrel{(a)}{=} \hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} + (y_{i,j} - \hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)}) \frac{a_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}
$$
\n
$$
\stackrel{(b)}{=} \hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} + (\theta_{i,j}^{(1)} + \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} - \hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)}) \frac{p_{i,j} + \eta_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}
$$
\n
$$
= (\hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}) \left(1 - \frac{p_{i,j} + \eta_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}}\right) + \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \left(\frac{p_{i,j} + \eta_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}}\right)
$$
\n
$$
= \frac{(\hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}) (\hat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j})}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{(\hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}) \eta_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} p_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}}, \quad (A.3)
$$

where  $(a)$  follows from Eq.  $(12)$ , and  $(b)$  follows from Eqs.  $(1)$  to  $(3)$ . A similar derivation for  $a = 0$  implies that

$$
\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})} = -\frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)})(1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j} - (1 - p_{i,j}))}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)})(-\eta_{i,j})}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}(-\eta_{i,j})}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}(-\eta_{i,j})}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}(-\eta_{i,j})}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)})\eta_{i,j}}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)})\eta_{i,j}}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}(1 - p_{i,j})}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}\eta_{i,j}}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}}.
$$
(A.4)

Consider any  $a \in \{0,1\}$  and any  $\delta \in (0,1)$ . We claim that, with probability at least  $1 - 6\delta,$ 

<span id="page-30-3"></span>
$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(a,DR)} \Big| \leq \frac{2}{\bar{\lambda}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(a)}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \frac{2\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}N}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(a)}) + \frac{2\bar{\sigma}\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{N}} + \frac{2\bar{\sigma}m(c\ell_{\delta})}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}N}}, \quad (A.5)
$$

where recall that  $m(c\ell_{\delta}) = \max(c\ell_{\delta},$ √  $\overline{c\ell_{\delta}}$ . We provide a proof of this claim at the end of this section. Applying triangle inequality in Eq. [\(A.1\)](#page-30-0) and using Eq. [\(A.5\)](#page-30-1) with a union bound, we obtain that

<span id="page-30-1"></span>
$$
|\Delta ATE_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}}| \leq \frac{2}{\overline{\lambda}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \frac{2\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\overline{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_1 N}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) + \frac{4\overline{\sigma}\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\overline{\lambda}\sqrt{N}} + \frac{4\overline{\sigma}m(c\ell_{\delta})}{\overline{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_1 N}},
$$

with probability at least  $1 - 12\delta$ . The claim in Eq. [\(18\)](#page-11-4) follows by re-parameterizing δ.

**Proof of bound Eq. [\(A.5\)](#page-30-1).** Recall the partitioning of the units [N] into  $\mathcal{R}_0$  and  $\mathcal{R}_1$ from Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) Now, to enable the application of concentration bounds, we split the summation over  $i \in [N]$  in the left hand side of Eq. [\(A.5\)](#page-30-1) into two parts—one over  $i \in \mathcal{R}_0$  and the other over  $i \in \mathcal{R}_1$ —such that the noise terms are independent of the estimates of  $\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}, P$  in each of these parts as in Eqs. [\(14\)](#page-10-2) and [\(15\)](#page-10-3).

Fix  $a = 1$  and note that  $|\sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,DR)}| \leq |\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_0} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,DR)}| + |\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_1} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,DR)}|$ . Fix any  $s \in \{0, 1\}$ . Then, Eq. [\(A.3\)](#page-30-2) and triangle inequality imply

<span id="page-31-0"></span>
$$
\left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} \right| \leq \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \right) \left( \widehat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j} \right)}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \right| + \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \right) \eta_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \right| + \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} p_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \right| + \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \right|.
$$
\n(A.6)

Applying the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality to bound the first term yields that

<span id="page-31-1"></span>
$$
\left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}) (\widehat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j})}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \right| \leq \sqrt{\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \left( \frac{\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \right)^2 \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} (\widehat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j})^2}
$$
  
 
$$
\leq ||(\widehat{\Theta}_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} - \Theta_{\cdot,j}^{(1)}) \oslash \widehat{P}_{\cdot,j}||_2 ||\widehat{P}_{\cdot,j} - P_{\cdot,j}||_2. \tag{A.7}
$$

To bound the second term in Eq. [\(A.6\)](#page-31-0), note that  $\eta_{i,j}$  is subGaussian(1/ √  $\ell_1$ ) (see Example 2.5.8 in [Vershynin](#page-29-8) [\(2018\)](#page-29-8)) as well as zero-mean and independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(a\).](#page-9-2) By Assumption [4,](#page-10-4)  $\{(\widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{ \eta_{i,j} \}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ . The subGaussian concentration result in Corollary [S1](#page-45-0) yields

$$
\bigg|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}\frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)}-\theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)\eta_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\bigg|\leq \frac{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}}\sqrt{\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}\left(\frac{\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)}-\theta_{i,j}^{(1)}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\right)^2}\leq \frac{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}}\left\|\left(\widehat{\Theta}_{\cdot,j}^{(1)}-\Theta_{\cdot,j}^{(1)}\right)\oslash\widehat{P}_{\cdot,j}\right\|_2, (A.8)
$$

with probability at least  $1 - \delta$ .

To bound the third term in Eq. [\(A.6\)](#page-31-0), note that  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}$  is subGaussian( $\overline{\sigma}$ ), zero-mean, and independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to Assumption [2.](#page-9-1) By Assumption Assumption [4,](#page-10-4)  ${\{\hat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}} \perp \{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$ . The subGaussian concentration result in Corollary [S1](#page-45-0) yields

$$
\Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} p_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \Big| \le \overline{\sigma} \sqrt{c \ell_{\delta}} \sqrt{\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \left(\frac{p_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\right)^2} \le \overline{\sigma} \sqrt{c \ell_{\delta}} \| P_{\cdot,j} \oslash \widehat{P}_{\cdot,j} \|_2, \tag{A.9}
$$

with probability at least  $1 - \delta$ .

To bound the fourth term in Eq. [\(A.6\)](#page-31-0), note that  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j}$  is subExponential $(\overline{\sigma}/\sqrt{\ell_1})$ because of Lemma [S3](#page-46-0) as well as zero-mean and independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to Assumption [2.](#page-9-1) By Assumption [4,](#page-10-4)  $\{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{(\eta_{i,j}, \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ . The subExponential concentration result in Corollary S2 violds that concentration result in Corollary [S2](#page-46-1) yields that

<span id="page-32-1"></span> $\lambda$ 

$$
\Big|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}\frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\Big|\leq \frac{\overline{\sigma}m(c\ell_{\delta})}{\sqrt{\ell_1}}\|\mathbf{1}_N\oslash\widehat{P}_{\cdot,j}\|_2,
$$
\n(A.10)

with probability at least  $1 - \delta$ . Putting together Eqs. [\(A.6\)](#page-31-0) to [\(A.10\)](#page-32-1), we conclude that, with probability at least  $1 - 3\delta$ ,

$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} \Big| \leq \frac{1}{N} \big\| \big( \widehat{\Theta}_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} - \Theta_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} \big) \oslash \widehat{P}_{\cdot,j} \big\|_2 \big\| \widehat{P}_{\cdot,j} - P_{\cdot,j} \big\|_2 + \frac{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}N} \big\| \big( \widehat{\Theta}_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} - \Theta_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} \big) \oslash \widehat{P}_{\cdot,j} \big\|_2 + \frac{\overline{\sigma}_{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}}{N} \big\| P_{\cdot,j} \oslash \widehat{P}_{\cdot,j} \big\|_2 + \frac{\overline{\sigma}_{m}(c\ell_{\delta})}{\sqrt{\ell_1}N} \big\| \mathbf{1}_{N} \oslash \widehat{P}_{\cdot,j} \big\|_2.
$$

Then, noting that  $1/\hat{p}_{i,j} \leq 1/\bar{\lambda}$  for every  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [M]$  from Assumption [3,](#page-10-1) and consequently that  $||B_{\cdot,j} \oslash \widehat{P}_{\cdot,j}||_2 \le ||B||_{1,2}/\overline{\lambda}$  for any matrix B and every  $j \in [M]$ , we obtain the following bound, with probability at least  $1 - 3\delta$ ,

$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} \Big| \leq \frac{1}{\bar{\lambda}N} \| \widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)} \|_{1,2} \| \widehat{P} - P \|_{1,2} + \frac{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N} \| \widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)} \|_{1,2} \n+ \frac{\overline{\sigma}_{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}}{\bar{\lambda}N} \| P \|_{1,2} + \frac{\overline{\sigma}_{m}(c\ell_{\delta})}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N} \| \mathbf{1} \|_{1,2} \qquad (A.11)
$$
\n
$$
\overset{(a)}{\leq} \frac{1}{\bar{\lambda}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \frac{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}) + \frac{\overline{\sigma}_{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{N}} + \frac{\overline{\sigma}_{m}(c\ell_{\delta})}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N}, \quad (A.12)
$$

 $\overline{\ell_1 N}$ 

where (a) follows from Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1) and because  $||P||_{1,2} \le$ √ N and  $||\mathbf{1}||_{1,2} =$ √ N. Then, the claim in Eq. [\(A.5\)](#page-30-1) follows for  $a = 1$  by using Eq. [\(A.12\)](#page-32-2) and applying a union bound over  $s \in \{0, 1\}$ . The proof of Eq. [\(A.5\)](#page-30-1) for  $a = 0$  follows similarly.

# <span id="page-32-0"></span>A2. Proof of Theorem [2:](#page-13-1) Asymptotic Normality for DR

For every  $(i, j) \in [N] \times [M]$ , recall the definitions of  $\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})}$  and  $\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})}$  from Eq. [\(A.3\)](#page-30-2) and Eq. [\(A.4\)](#page-30-3), respectively. Then, define

$$
\mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} \triangleq \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} - \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}} \n\mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})} \triangleq \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})} + \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)} \eta_{i,j}}{1 - p_{i,j}},
$$
\n(A.13)

N

<span id="page-32-4"></span><span id="page-32-3"></span><span id="page-32-2"></span> $\overline{\ell_1 N}$ 

and

<span id="page-33-3"></span>
$$
\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}} \triangleq \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}} - \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)} \eta_{i,j}}{1 - p_{i,j}}.
$$
\n(A.14)

Then,  $\Delta ATE_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}}$  in Eq. [\(A.1\)](#page-30-0) can be expressed as

$$
\Delta \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} = \frac{1}{N}\sum_{i\in[N]} \Big(\mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})}+\mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})}+\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}}\Big).
$$

We obtain the following convergence results.

<span id="page-33-0"></span>**Lemma A[1](#page-8-2)** (Convergence of  $\mathbb{X}_j^{\text{DR}}$ ). Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . Suppose Assumptions 1 to [4](#page-10-4) and conditions  $(C1)$  to  $(C3)$  in Theorem [2](#page-13-1) hold. Then,

$$
\frac{1}{\overline{\sigma}_j \sqrt{N}} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} + \mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})} \right) = o_p(1).
$$

<span id="page-33-2"></span>**Lemma A[2](#page-9-1)** (Convergence of  $\mathbb{Z}_j^{\text{DR}}$ ). Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . Suppose Assumptions [1](#page-8-2) and 2 hold and condition [\(C3\)](#page-13-6) in Theorem [2](#page-13-1) hold. Then,

<span id="page-33-1"></span>
$$
\frac{1}{\overline{\sigma}_j\sqrt{N}}\sum_{i\in[N]}\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}}\stackrel{d}{\longrightarrow}\mathcal{N}(0,1).
$$

Now, the result in Theorem [2](#page-13-1) follows from Slutsky's theorem.

#### A2.1. Proof of Lemma [A1](#page-33-0)

Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . Consider any  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ . We claim that

$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(a,\text{DR})} \le O\left(\sqrt{N} \mathcal{E}\left(\widehat{\Theta}^{(a)}\right) \mathcal{E}\left(\widehat{P}\right)\right) + o_p(1). \tag{A.15}
$$

We provide a proof of this claim at the end of this section. Then, using Eq. [\(A.15\)](#page-33-1) and the fact that  $\overline{\sigma}_j \geq c > 0$  as per condition [\(C3\),](#page-13-6) we obtain the following,

$$
\frac{1}{\overline{\sigma}_j\sqrt{N}}\sum_{i\in[N]}\Bigl(\mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})}+\mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{DR})}\Bigr)\leq\frac{1}{c}\Biggl(O\Bigl(\sqrt{N}\mathcal{E}\bigl(\widehat{\Theta}\bigr)\mathcal{E}\bigl(\widehat{P}\bigr)\Bigr)+o_p(1)\Biggr)\\\overset{\underline{(a)}}{=}\frac{1}{c}\Biggl(\sqrt{N}o_p(N^{-1/2})+o_p(1)\Biggr)\overset{\underline{(b)}}{=}o_p(1),
$$

where (a) follows from [\(C2\),](#page-13-4) and (b) follows because  $o_p(1) + o_p(1) = o_p(1)$ .

**Proof of Eq. [\(A.15\)](#page-33-1)** Recall the partitioning of the units [N] into  $\mathcal{R}_0$  and  $\mathcal{R}_1$  from Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) Now, to enable the application of concentration bounds, we split the summation over  $i \in [N]$  in the left hand side of Eq. [\(A.15\)](#page-33-1) into two parts—one over  $i \in \mathcal{R}_0$  and the other over  $i \in \mathcal{R}_1$ —such that the noise terms are independent of the estimates of  $\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}, P$  in each of these parts as in Eqs. [\(14\)](#page-10-2) and [\(15\)](#page-10-3).

Fix  $a = 1$ . Then, Eqs. [\(A.3\)](#page-30-2) and [\(A.13\)](#page-32-3) imply that

$$
\mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} = \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j}\right)}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)\eta_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}p_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}p_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}}}{p_{i,j}} \\
= \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j}\right)}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)\eta_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j}\right)}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j}\right)}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}.
$$

Now, note that  $|\sum_{i\in [N]} \mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})}| \leq |\sum_{i\in \mathcal{R}_0} \mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})}| + |\sum_{i\in \mathcal{R}_1} \mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})}|$ . Fix any  $s \in$  ${0, 1}$ . Then, triangle inequality implies that

<span id="page-34-0"></span>
$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} \Big| \leq \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j}\right)}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \Big| + \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)\eta_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \Big| + \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j}\right)}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \Big| + \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j} - p_{i,j}\right)}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}p_{i,j}} \Big|.
$$
\n(A.16)

To control the first term in Eq. [\(A.16\)](#page-34-0), we use the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality and Assumption [3](#page-10-1) as in Appendix [A1](#page-29-7) (see Eqs.  $(A.7)$ ,  $(A.11)$ , and  $(A.12)$ ).

To control the second term in Eq. [\(A.16\)](#page-34-0), we condition on  $\{(\widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ . Then, Assumption [4](#page-10-4) (i.e., Eq. [\(14\)](#page-10-2)) provides that  $\{(\widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{ \eta_{i,j} \}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ . As a result,  $\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} (\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}) \eta_{i,j}/\widehat{p}_{i,j}$  is subGaussian $\left( \left[ \sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} (\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 / (\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2 \right]^{1/2} /$ √  $\overline{\ell_1}$  because  $\eta_{i,j}$  is subGaussian(1/  $\mathcal{F}_{i,j}$  $\overline{\ell_1}$ ) (see Example 2.5.8 in [Vershynin](#page-29-8) [\(2018\)](#page-29-8)) as well as zeromean and independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(a\).](#page-9-2) Then, we have

$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}}\mathbb{E}\Big[\Big|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_{s}}\frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)}-\theta_{i,j}^{(1)})\eta_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\Big|\Big|\{(\widehat{p}_{i,j},\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_{s}}\Big]\overset{(a)}{\leq}\frac{c}{\sqrt{N}}\sqrt{\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_{s}}\left(\frac{\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)}-\theta_{i,j}^{(1)}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\right)^{2}}\leq\frac{c}{\sqrt{N}}\|\Big(\widehat{\theta}_{\cdot,j}^{(1)}-\theta_{\cdot,j}^{(1)}\Big)\oslash\widehat{P}_{\cdot,j}\|_{2}\leq\frac{c}{\overline{\lambda}}\mathcal{E}\Big(\widehat{\theta}^{(1)}\Big)\leq\frac{c}{\overline{\lambda}}\mathcal{E}\Big(\widehat{\theta}\Big)\overset{(a)}{=o_{p}(1)},\ (A.17)
$$

where (a) follows as the first moment of subGaussian( $\sigma$ ) is  $O(\sigma)$ , (b) follows from Assumption [3](#page-10-1) and Eq.  $(16)$ , and  $(c)$  follows from  $(C1)$ .

To control the third term in Eq. [\(A.16\)](#page-34-0), we condition on  $\{\hat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$ . Then, Assumption [4](#page-10-4) (i.e., Eq. [\(15\)](#page-10-3)) provides that  $\{\hat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$ . As a result,  $\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_{s}} \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}(\widehat{p}_{i,j}-p_{i,j})/\widehat{p}_{i,j}$  is subGaussian $(\overline{\sigma} \left[\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_{s}} (\widehat{p}_{i,j}-p_{i,j})^{2}/(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^{2}\right]^{1/2})$  because  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}$ i,j is subGaussian( $\overline{\sigma}$ ), zero-mean, and independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to Assumption [2.](#page-9-1) Then, we have

$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}}\mathbb{E}\Bigg[\Bigg|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}\frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\big(\widehat{p}_{i,j}-p_{i,j}\big)}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\Bigg|\Big\{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}\Bigg]\overset{(a)}{\leq}\frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\sqrt{N}}\sqrt{\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}\bigg(\frac{\widehat{p}_{i,j}-p_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\bigg)^2}\Bigg]
$$
\n
$$
\leq\frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\sqrt{N}}\bigg|\big(\widehat{P}_{\cdot,j}-P_{\cdot,j}\big)\oslash\widehat{P}_{\cdot,j}\bigg|_{2}
$$
\n
$$
\overset{(b)}{\leq}\frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\overline{\lambda}}\mathcal{E}\big(\widehat{P}\big)\overset{(c)}{=}o_{p}(1),\tag{A.18}
$$

where (a) follows as the first moment of subGaussian( $\sigma$ ) is  $O(\sigma)$ , (b) follows from Assumption [3](#page-10-1) and Eq.  $(16)$ , and  $(c)$  follows from  $(C1)$ .

To control the fourth term in Eq. [\(A.16\)](#page-34-0), we condition on  $\{\hat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$ . Then, As-sumption [4](#page-10-4) (i.e., Eq. [\(15\)](#page-10-3)) provides that  $\{\hat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{(\eta_{i,j},\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$ . As a result,  $\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}(\widehat{p}_{i,j}-p_{i,j})/\widehat{p}_{i,j}p_{i,j}$  is subExponential $(\overline{\sigma}\big[\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}(\widehat{p}_{i,j}-p_{i,j})^2/(\widehat{p}_{i,j}p_{i,j})^2\big]^{1/2}/$ √  $\overline{\ell_1})$  $\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \sum_{i,j} n_{i,j} (p_{i,j} - p_{i,j}) / p_{i,j} p_{i,j}$  is subExponential( $\overline{\sigma}/\sqrt{\ell_1}$ ) due to Lemma [S3](#page-46-0) as well as zero-mean and because  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j}$  is subExponential( $\overline{\sigma}/\sqrt{\ell_1}$ ) due to Lemma S3 as well as zero independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to Assumption [2.](#page-9-1) Then, we have

$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}}\mathbb{E}\Big[\Big|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}\frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}(\widehat{p}_{i,j}-p_{i,j})}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}p_{i,j}}\Big|\Big|\{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}\Big]\stackrel{(a)}{\leq}\frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\sqrt{N}}\sqrt{\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}\Big(\frac{\widehat{p}_{i,j}-p_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}p_{i,j}}\Big)^2}\Big|\leq\frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\sqrt{N}}\|\Big(\widehat{P}_{\cdot,j}-P_{\cdot,j}\Big)\oslash\Big(\widehat{P}_{\cdot,j}\odot P_{\cdot,j}\Big)\|_2\leq\frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\overline{\lambda}\lambda}\mathcal{E}\Big(\widehat{P}\Big)\stackrel{(a)}{=}o_p(1),\tag{A.19}
$$

where (a) follows as the first moment of subExponential( $\sigma$ ) is  $O(\sigma)$ , (b) follows from Assumption [3](#page-10-1) and Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1), and (c) follows from  $(C1)$ .

Putting together Eqs. [\(A.16\)](#page-34-0) to [\(A.19\)](#page-35-0) using Lemma [S6,](#page-47-0) we have

<span id="page-35-0"></span>
$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})} \Big| \leq O\Big(\sqrt{N} \mathcal{E}\big(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}\big) \mathcal{E}\big(\widehat{P}\big)\Big) + o_p(1).
$$

Then, the claim in Eq. [\(A.15\)](#page-33-1) follows for  $a = 1$  by using  $|\sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,DR)}| \leq |\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_0}$  $\mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})}|+|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_1}\mathbb{X}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{DR})}|.$  The proof of Eq. [\(A.15\)](#page-33-1) for  $a=0$  follows similarly.

#### A2.2. Proof of Lemma [A2](#page-33-2)

<span id="page-35-1"></span>To prove this result, we invoke Lyapunov central limit theorem (CLT).

**Lemma A3** (Lyapunov CLT, see Theorem 27.3 of [Billingsley](#page-28-13) [\(2017\)](#page-28-13)). Consider a sequence  $x_1, x_2, \cdots$  of mean-zero independent random variables such that the moments  $\mathbb{E}[|x_i|^{2+\omega}]$  are finite for some  $\omega > 0$ . Moreover, assume that the Lyapunov's condition is satisfied, i.e.,

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{N} \mathbb{E}[|x_i|^{2+\omega}] \Big/ \Big( \sum_{i=1}^{N} \mathbb{E}[x_i^2] \Big)^{\frac{2+\omega}{2}} \longrightarrow 0,
$$
\n(A.20)

as  $N \rightarrow \infty$ . Then,

<span id="page-36-1"></span>
$$
\sum_{i=1}^{N} x_i / \left(\sum_{i=1}^{N} \mathbb{E}[x_i^2]\right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \stackrel{d}{\longrightarrow} \mathcal{N}(0, 1),
$$

as  $N \to \infty$ .

Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . We apply Lyapunov CLT in Lemma [A3](#page-35-1) on the sequence  $\mathbb{Z}_{1,j}^{\text{DR}}, \mathbb{Z}_{2,j}^{\text{DR}}, \cdots$  where  $\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}}$  is as defined in Eq. [\(A.14\)](#page-33-3). Note that this sequence is zero-mean from Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(a\)](#page-9-2) and Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(b\),](#page-9-3) and independent from Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(b\).](#page-9-3) First, we show in Appendix [A2.2.1](#page-36-0) that

<span id="page-36-2"></span>
$$
\mathbb{V}\text{ar}(\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}}) = \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2}{p_{i,j}} + \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(0)})^2}{1 - p_{i,j}},\tag{A.21}
$$

for each  $i \in [N]$ . Next, we show in Appendix [A2.2.2](#page-37-0) that Lyapunov's condi-tion Eq. [\(A.20\)](#page-36-1) holds for the sequence  $\mathbb{Z}_{1,j}^{\text{DR}}, \mathbb{Z}_{2,j}^{\text{DR}}, \cdots$  with  $\omega = 1$ . Finally, applying Lemma [A3](#page-35-1) and using the definition of  $\overline{\sigma}_j$  from Eq. [\(22\)](#page-13-5) yields Lemma [A2.](#page-33-2)

<span id="page-36-0"></span>A2.2.1. Proof of Eq. [\(A.21\)](#page-36-2) Fix any  $i \in [N]$  and consider  $\mathbb{V}\text{ar}(\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}})$ . We have

$$
\mathbb{V}\text{ar}\left(\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}}\right) = \mathbb{V}\text{ar}\left(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\left(1 + \frac{\eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}}\right) - \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}\left(1 - \frac{\eta_{i,j}}{1 - p_{i,j}}\right)\right). \tag{A.22}
$$

We claim the following:

<span id="page-36-6"></span><span id="page-36-5"></span><span id="page-36-4"></span><span id="page-36-3"></span>
$$
\mathbb{V}\text{ar}\left(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\left(1+\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}}\right)\right) = \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2}{p_{i,j}},\tag{A.23}
$$

$$
\mathbb{V}\text{ar}\bigg(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}\bigg(1-\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{1-p_{i,j}}\bigg)\bigg) = \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(0)})^2}{1-p_{i,j}},\tag{A.24}
$$

and

$$
\mathbb{C}\text{ov}\bigg(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\Big(1+\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}}\Big), \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}\Big(1-\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{1-p_{i,j}}\Big)\bigg)=0,\tag{A.25}
$$

with Eq.  $(A.21)$  following from Eqs.  $(A.22)$  to  $(A.25)$ .

To establish Eq. [\(A.23\)](#page-36-5), notice that Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(a\)](#page-9-2) and [\(b\)](#page-9-3) imply  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \perp \!\!\!\perp \eta_{i,j}$ and  $\mathbb{E}[\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}] = \mathbb{E}[\eta_{i,j}] = 0$  so that  $\mathbb{E}[\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}(1 + \eta_{i,j}/p_{i,j})] = 0$ . Then,

$$
\begin{split} \mathbb{V}\text{ar}\bigg(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\Big(1+\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}}\Big)\bigg) &= \mathbb{E}\bigg[\Big(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\Big(1+\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}}\Big)\Big)^2\bigg] = \mathbb{E}\bigg[\Big(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\Big)^2\bigg]\mathbb{E}\bigg[\Big(1+\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}}\Big)^2\bigg] \\ &= \mathbb{E}\bigg[\Big(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\Big)^2\bigg]\bigg[1+\mathbb{E}\bigg[\frac{\eta_{i,j}^2}{p_{i,j}^2}\bigg]\bigg] \stackrel{(a)}{=} (\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2\bigg[1+\frac{p_{i,j}(1-p_{i,j})}{p_{i,j}^2}\bigg] \\ &= \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2}{p_{i,j}}, \end{split}
$$

where (a) follows because  $\mathbb{E}[\eta_{i,j}^2] = \mathbb{V}\text{ar}(\eta_{i,j}) = p_{i,j}(1-p_{i,j})$  from Eq. [\(3\)](#page-4-1), and  $\mathbb{E}\big[(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2\big] = \mathbb{V}\text{ar}(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}) = (\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2$  from condition [\(C3\).](#page-13-6) A similar argument establishes Eq. [\(A.24\)](#page-36-6). Eq. [\(A.25\)](#page-36-4) follows from,

$$
\begin{split} \mathbb{C}\text{ov}\bigg(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\Big(1+\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}}\Big),\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}\Big(1-\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{1-p_{i,j}}\Big)\bigg) &= \mathbb{E}\bigg[\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\Big(1+\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}}\Big)\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}\Big(1-\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{1-p_{i,j}}\Big)\bigg] \\ &\overset{(a)}{=} \mathbb{E}\bigg[\Big(1+\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{p_{i,j}}\Big)\Big(1-\frac{\eta_{i,j}}{1-p_{i,j}}\Big)\bigg]\mathbb{E}[\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}] \\ &= \Big(1-\mathbb{E}\bigg[\frac{\eta_{i,j}^2}{p_{i,j}\big(1-p_{i,j}\big)}\bigg]\Big)\mathbb{E}[\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}] \\ &\overset{(b)}{=} 0 \cdot \mathbb{E}[\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}] = 0, \end{split}
$$

where (a) follows because  $(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}, \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}) \perp \! \! \! \perp \eta_{i,j}$  from Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(b\)](#page-9-3) and (b) follows because  $\mathbb{E}[\eta_{i,j}^2] = \mathbb{V}\text{ar}(\eta_{i,j}) = p_{i,j} (1 - p_{i,j}).$ 

<span id="page-37-0"></span>A2.2.2. Proof of Lyapunov's condition with  $\omega = 1$ We have

<span id="page-37-1"></span>
$$
\frac{\sum_{i\in[N]} \mathbb{E}\left[|\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}}|^3\right]}{\left(\sum_{i\in[N]} \text{Var}(\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}})\right)^{3/2}} = \frac{1}{N^{3/2}} \frac{\sum_{i\in[N]} \mathbb{E}\left[|\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}}|^3\right]}{\left(\frac{1}{N}\sum_{i\in[N]} \text{Var}(\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}})\right)^{3/2}}
$$

$$
\stackrel{(a)}{=} \frac{1}{N^{3/2}} \frac{\sum_{i\in[N]} \mathbb{E}\left[|\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}}|^3\right]}{\left(\overline{\sigma}_j\right)^{3/2}}
$$

$$
\stackrel{(b)}{\leq} \frac{1}{N^{3/2}} \frac{\sum_{i\in[N]} \mathbb{E}\left[|\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}}|^3\right]}{c_1^{3/2}} \stackrel{(c)}{\leq} \frac{1}{N^{1/2}} \frac{c_2}{c_1^{3/2}},\tag{A.26}
$$

where  $(a)$  follows by putting together Eqs.  $(A.21)$  and  $(22)$ ,  $(b)$  follows because  $\overline{\sigma}_j \geq c_1 > 0$  as per condition [\(C3\),](#page-13-6) (c) follows because the absolute third moments of subExponential random variables are bounded, after noting that  $\mathbb{Z}_{i,j}^{\text{DR}}$  is a

subExponential random variable. Then, condition Eq. [\(A.20\)](#page-36-1) holds for  $\omega = 1$  as the right hand side of Eq. [\(A.26\)](#page-37-1) goes to zero as  $N \to \infty$ .

### <span id="page-38-0"></span>A2.3. Proof of Proposition [2:](#page-14-2) Consistent variance estimation

Fix any  $j \in [M]$  and recall the definitions of  $\overline{\sigma}_j^2$  and  $\hat{\sigma}_j^2$  from Eqs. [\(22\)](#page-13-5) and [\(25\)](#page-14-4), respectively. The error  $\Delta = \hat{\sigma}_j^2$  and powers and  $\hat{\sigma}_j^2$  from Eqs. (22) and (25), respectively. The error  $\Delta_j = \hat{\sigma}_j^2 - \overline{\sigma}_j^2$  can be expressed as

$$
\Delta_{j} = \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \frac{(\hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - y_{i,j})^{2} a_{i,j}}{(\hat{p}_{i,j})^{2}} + \frac{(\hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - y_{i,j})^{2} (1 - a_{i,j})}{(1 - \hat{p}_{i,j})^{2}} \right) - \left( \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^{2}}{p_{i,j}} + \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(0)})^{2}}{1 - p_{i,j}} \right)
$$
\n
$$
= \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \frac{(\hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - y_{i,j})^{2} a_{i,j}}{(\hat{p}_{i,j})^{2}} - \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^{2}}{p_{i,j}} \right) + \left( \frac{(\hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - y_{i,j})^{2} (1 - a_{i,j})}{(1 - \hat{p}_{i,j})^{2}} - \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(0)})^{2}}{1 - p_{i,j}} \right)
$$
\n
$$
\stackrel{(a)}{=} \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)} + \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0)} \right), \tag{A.27}
$$

where  $(a)$  follows after defining

$$
\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)} \triangleq \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - y_{i,j}\right)^2 a_{i,j}}{\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} - \frac{\left(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)^2}{p_{i,j}} \quad \text{and} \quad \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0)} \triangleq \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - y_{i,j}\right)^2 (1 - a_{i,j})}{\left(1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} - \frac{\left(\sigma_{i,j}^{(0)}\right)^2}{1 - p_{i,j}}.
$$

for every  $(i, j) \in [N] \times [M]$ . Then, we have

<span id="page-38-1"></span>
$$
\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)} \stackrel{(a)}{=} \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} - \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)^2 (p_{i,j} + \eta_{i,j})}{\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} - \frac{\left(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)^2}{p_{i,j}} \n= \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)^2 a_{i,j}}{\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} - \frac{2\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} p_{i,j} \left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)}{\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} - \frac{2\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j} \left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)}{\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} \n+ \frac{\left(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)^2 p_{i,j}}{\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} + \frac{\left(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)^2 \eta_{i,j}}{\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} - \frac{\left(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)^2}{p_{i,j}},
$$

where (a) follows from Eqs. [\(1\)](#page-4-3) to [\(3\)](#page-4-1). A similar derivation for  $a = 0$  implies that

$$
\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0)} = \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)} - \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}\right)^2 (1 - p_{i,j} - \eta_{i,j})}{\left(1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} - \frac{\left(\sigma_{i,j}^{(0)}\right)^2}{1 - p_{i,j}} \n= \frac{\left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)}\right)^2 (1 - a_{i,j})}{\left(1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} - \frac{2\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)} \left(1 - p_{i,j}\right) \left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)}\right)}{\left(1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} + \frac{2\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)} \eta_{i,j} \left(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)}\right)}{\left(1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} - \frac{\left(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}\right)^2 \eta_{i,j}}{\left(1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} - \frac{\left(\sigma_{i,j}^{(0)}\right)^2}{1 - p_{i,j}}.
$$

Consider any  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ . We claim that

<span id="page-39-0"></span>
$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(a)} \Big| = o_p(1). \tag{A.28}
$$

We provide a proof of this claim at the end of this section. Then, applying triangle inequality in Eq. [\(A.27\)](#page-38-1), we obtain the following

<span id="page-39-1"></span>
$$
\Delta_j \le o_p(1) + o_p(1) \stackrel{(a)}{=} o_p(1),
$$

where (a) follows because  $o_p(1) + o_p(1) = o_p(1)$ .

**Proof of bound Eq. [\(A.28\)](#page-39-0).** This proof follows a very similar road map to that used for establishing the inequality in Eq.  $(A.15)$ . Recall the partitioning of the units  $[N]$  into  $\mathcal{R}_0$  and  $\mathcal{R}_1$  from Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) Now, to enable the application of concentration bounds, we split the summation over  $i \in [N]$  in the left hand side of Eq. [\(A.28\)](#page-39-0) into two parts—one over  $i \in \mathcal{R}_0$  and the other over  $i \in \mathcal{R}_1$ —such that the noise terms are independent of the estimates of  $\Theta^{(0)}$ ,  $\Theta^{(1)}$ , P in each of these parts as in Eqs. [\(14\)](#page-10-2) and [\(15\)](#page-10-3).

Fix  $a = 1$ . Now, note that  $|\sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)}| \leq |\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_0} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)}| + |\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_1} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)}|$ . Fix any  $s \in \{0, 1\}$ . Then, triangle inequality implies that

$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)} \Big| \leq \frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 a_{i,j}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} \Big| + \frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{2 \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} p_{i,j} (\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} \Big| \n+ \frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{2 \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j} (\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} \Big| + \frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 \eta_{i,j}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} \Big| + \frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 p_{i,j}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} - \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2}{p_{i,j}} \Big|.
$$
\n(A.29)

To bound the first term in Eq. [\(A.29\)](#page-39-1), we have

$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 a_{i,j}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} \Big| \stackrel{(a)}{\leq} \frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})^2}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} \Big|
$$
\n
$$
\stackrel{(b)}{\leq} \frac{1}{\overline{\lambda}^2 N} \Big\| \widehat{\Theta}_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} - \Theta_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} \Big\|_2^2
$$
\n
$$
\stackrel{(c)}{=} \frac{1}{\overline{\lambda}^2} \Big[ \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}) \Big]^2 \leq \frac{1}{\overline{\lambda}^2} \Big[ \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) \Big]^2 \stackrel{(d)}{=} o_p(1) o_p(1) \stackrel{(e)}{=} o_p(1), \text{ (A.30)}
$$

where (a) follows as  $a_{i,j} \in \{0,1\}$ , (b) follows from Assumption [3,](#page-10-1) (c) follows from Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1), (d) follows from [\(C1\),](#page-13-3) and (e) follows because  $o_p(1)o_p(1) = o_p(1)$ .

To control second term in Eq. [\(A.29\)](#page-39-1), we condition on  $\{(\widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ . Then,

Eq. [\(24\)](#page-14-3) provides that  $\{(\widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ . As a result,  $\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} p_{i,j} (\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}) \cdot (1) \cdot (1) \cdot 2 \cdot (1) \cdot$  $\theta_{i,j}^{(1)} / (\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2$  is subGaussian $(\overline{\sigma} \left[ \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} (p_{i,j})^2 (\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 / (\widehat{p}_{i,j})^4 \right]^{1/2})$  because  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}$  is subCaussian $(\overline{\sigma})$  zero mean and independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to Assu subGaussian( $\overline{\sigma}$ ), zero-mean and independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to Assumption [2.](#page-9-1) Then, we have

$$
\frac{1}{N} \mathbb{E} \Biggl[ \Biggl| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{2 \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} p_{i,j} \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \right)}{\left( \widehat{p}_{i,j} \right)^2} \Biggr| \Biggl\{ \left( \widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} \right) \right\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \Biggr]
$$
\n
$$
\stackrel{(a)}{\leq} \frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{N} \sqrt{\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \left( \frac{p_{i,j} \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \right)}{\left( \widehat{p}_{i,j} \right)^2} \right)^2}
$$
\n
$$
\stackrel{(b)}{\leq} \frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\overline{\lambda}^2 N} \Biggl\| \widehat{\Theta}_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} - \Theta_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} \Biggr\|_2 \stackrel{(c)}{=} \frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\overline{\lambda}^2} \frac{\mathcal{E} \left( \widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} \right)}{\sqrt{N}} \leq \frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\overline{\lambda}^2} \frac{\mathcal{E} \left( \widehat{\Theta} \right)}{\sqrt{N}} \stackrel{(d)}{=} o_p(1), \tag{A.31}
$$

where (a) follows as the first moment of subGaussian( $\sigma$ ) is  $O(\sigma)$ , (b) follows from Assumptions [1](#page-8-2) and [3,](#page-10-1) (c) follows from Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1), and (d) follows from [\(C1\).](#page-13-3)

To control third term in Eq. [\(A.29\)](#page-39-1), we condition on  $\{(\widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ . Then, Eq. [\(24\)](#page-14-3) provides that  $\{(\widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{(\eta_{i,j}, \widehat{\epsilon}_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ . As a result,  $\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \widehat{\epsilon}_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j} (\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \widehat{\epsilon}_{i,j}^{(1)}) \widehat{\epsilon}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \widehat{\epsilon}_{i,j}^{(1)} \widehat{\epsilon}_{i,j}^{(1)} \widehat{\epsilon}_{$  $\theta_{i,j}^{(1)} / (\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2$  is subExponential $(\overline{\sigma} \big[ \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} (\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 / (\widehat{p}_{i,j})^4 \big]^{1/2} /$ √  $\overline{\ell_1}$ ) because  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j}$  $\langle v_{i,j} \rangle / \langle p_{i,j} \rangle$  is subExponential( $\overline{\sigma}/\sqrt{\ell_1}$ ) due to Lemma [S3](#page-46-0) as well as zero-mean and independent is subExponential( $\overline{\sigma}/\sqrt{\ell_1}$ ) due to Lemma S3 as well as zero-mean and independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to Assumption [2.](#page-9-1) Then, we have

$$
\frac{1}{N} \mathbb{E} \Biggl[ \Biggl| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{2 \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \eta_{i,j} (\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} \Biggr| \Biggl\{ (\widehat{p}_{i,j}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)}) \}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \Biggr]
$$
\n
$$
\stackrel{(a)}{\leq} \frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{N} \sqrt{\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \left( \frac{\widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} \right)^2}
$$
\n
$$
\stackrel{(b)}{\leq} \frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\overline{\lambda}^2 N} \Biggl\| \widehat{\Theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \Theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \Biggr\|_2 \stackrel{(c)}{=} \frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\overline{\lambda}^2} \frac{\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)})}{\sqrt{N}} \leq \frac{c\overline{\sigma}}{\overline{\lambda}^2} \frac{\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})}{\sqrt{N}} \stackrel{(d)}{=} o_p(1), \tag{A.32}
$$

where (a) follows as the first moment of subExponential( $\sigma$ ) is  $O(\sigma)$  [\(Zhang and Wei,](#page-29-9) [2022,](#page-29-9) Corollary 3), (b) follows from Assumption [3,](#page-10-1)  $(c)$  follows from Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1), and  $(d)$ follows from [\(C1\).](#page-13-3)

To control fourth term in Eq.  $(A.29)$ , we condition on  $\{\hat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$ . Then, Eq.  $(24)$ provides that  $\{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{(\eta_{i,j},\epsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$ . As a result,  $\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \left(\epsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)^2 \eta_{i,j}/(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2$  is subWeibull<sub>2/3</sub>  $\left(\overline{\sigma}^2 \left[\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} 1/(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^4\right]^{1/2}/\right)$ duo to Lomma S4 as woll as zoro mon √  $\overline{\ell_1}$ ) because  $(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 \eta_{i,j}$  is subWeibull<sub>2/3</sub> $(\overline{\sigma}^2)$ √  $\overline{\ell_1})$ due to Lemma [S4](#page-46-2) as well as zero-mean and independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to

Assumption [2.](#page-9-1) Then, we have

$$
\frac{1}{N} \mathbb{E} \left[ \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 \eta_{i,j}}{\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^2} \right| \left| \{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \right| \stackrel{(a)}{\leq} \frac{c\overline{\sigma}^2}{N} \sqrt{\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{1}{\left(\widehat{p}_{i,j}\right)^4}} \stackrel{(b)}{\leq} \frac{c\overline{\sigma}^2}{\overline{\lambda}^2 \sqrt{N}} = o_p(1), \quad (A.33)
$$

where (a) follows as the first moment of subWeibull<sub>2/3</sub>( $\sigma$ ) is  $O(\sigma)$  [\(Zhang and Wei,](#page-29-9) [2022,](#page-29-9) Corollary 3) and (b) follows from Assumption [3.](#page-10-1)

<span id="page-41-0"></span>To control fifth term in Eq. [\(A.29\)](#page-39-1), we have

$$
\left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \left( \frac{(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 p_{i,j}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} - \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2}{p_{i,j}} \right) \right| = \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \left( \frac{(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 p_{i,j}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} - \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 p_{i,j}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} + \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 p_{i,j}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} - \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2}{p_{i,j}} \right) \right|
$$
  

$$
\leq \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \left( \frac{\left[ (\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 - (\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 \right] p_{i,j}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} \right) \right| + \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \left( \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 p_{i,j}}{(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2} - \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2}{p_{i,j}} \right) \right|,
$$
  
(A.34)

where  $(a)$  follows from the triangle inequality. To control the first term in Eq.  $(A.34)$ , we condition on  $\{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$ . Then, Eq. [\(24\)](#page-14-3) provides that  $\{\widehat{p}_{i,j}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \perp \{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$ . Further,  $\mathbb{E}[(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 - (\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2] = 0$  due to [\(C3\)](#page-13-6) and Assumption [2.](#page-9-1) As a result,  $\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} [(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 (\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 p_{i,j}/(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2$  is subExponential $(\overline{\sigma}^2 \left[\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} (p_{i,j})^2/(\widehat{p}_{i,j})^4\right]^{1/2})$  because  $(\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)})^2$  $(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2$  is subExponential $(\overline{\sigma}^2)$  and independent across all  $i \in [N]$  due to Lemma [S3.](#page-46-0) Then, we have

$$
\frac{1}{N} \mathbb{E} \Bigg[ \Bigg| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\left[ \left( \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \right)^2 - \left( \sigma_{i,j}^{(1)} \right)^2 \right] p_{i,j}}{\left( \widehat{p}_{i,j} \right)^2} \Bigg| \Bigg\{ \widehat{p}_{i,j} \}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \Bigg] \stackrel{(a)}{\leq} \frac{c \overline{\sigma}^2}{N} \sqrt{\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \left( \frac{p_{i,j}}{\left( \widehat{p}_{i,j} \right)^2} \right)^2} \stackrel{(b)}{\leq} \frac{c \overline{\sigma}^2}{\overline{\lambda}^2 \sqrt{N}} = o_p(1), \tag{A.35}
$$

where (a) follows as the first moment of subExponential( $\sigma$ ) is  $O(\sigma)$  and (b) follows from Assumption [3.](#page-10-1) To bound the second term in Eq. [\(A.34\)](#page-41-0), applying the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality yields that

$$
\frac{1}{N} \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \left( \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 p_{i,j}}{(\hat{p}_{i,j})^2} - \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2}{p_{i,j}} \right) \right| = \frac{1}{N} \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 \left( (p_{i,j})^2 - (\hat{p}_{i,j})^2 \right)}{(\hat{p}_{i,j})^2 p_{i,j}} \right|
$$
\n
$$
\leq \frac{2}{N} \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \frac{(\sigma_{i,j}^{(1)})^2 |p_{i,j} - \hat{p}_{i,j}|}{(\hat{p}_{i,j})^2 p_{i,j}}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \frac{2\overline{\sigma}^2}{\lambda \overline{\lambda}^2 N} \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} |p_{i,j} - \hat{p}_{i,j}|
$$

<span id="page-42-1"></span>
$$
\leq \frac{2\overline{\sigma}^2}{\lambda \overline{\lambda}^2 \sqrt{N}} \|P_{\cdot,j} - \widehat{P}_{\cdot,j}\|_2 \stackrel{(d)}{=} \frac{2\overline{\sigma}^2}{\lambda \overline{\lambda}^2} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) \stackrel{(e)}{=} o_p(1), \text{ (A.36)}
$$

where (a) follows by using  $(p_{i,j})^2 - (\widehat{p}_{i,j})^2 = (p_{i,j} + \widehat{p}_{i,j})(p_{i,j} - \widehat{p}_{i,j}) \le 2|p_{i,j} - \widehat{p}_{i,j}|,$  (b)<br>follows from Assumptions 1 and 3, and because the variance of a subCaussian random follows from Assumptions [1](#page-8-2) and [3,](#page-10-1) and because the variance of a subGaussian random variable is upper bounded by the square of its subGaussian norm, (c) follows by the relationship between  $\ell_1$  and  $\ell_2$  norms of a vector, (d) follows from Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1), and (e) follows from [\(C1\).](#page-13-3)

Putting together Eqs. [\(A.29\)](#page-39-1) to [\(A.36\)](#page-42-1) using Lemma [S6,](#page-47-0)

$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)} \Big| = o_p(1).
$$

Then, the claim in Eq. [\(A.28\)](#page-39-0) follows for  $a = 1$  by using  $|\sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)}| \leq |\sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_0} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)}| +$  $|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_1} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1)}|$ . The proof of Eq. [\(A.28\)](#page-39-0) for  $a=0$  follows similarly.

# A3. Data generating process for the simulations

<span id="page-42-0"></span>The inputs of the data generating process (DGP) are: the probability bound  $\lambda$ ; two positive constants  $c^{(0)}$  and  $c^{(1)}$ ; and the standard deviations  $\sigma_{i,j}^{(a)}$  for every  $i \in [N], j \in$  $[M], a \in \{0, 1\}$ . The DGP is:

- 1. For positive integers  $r_p$ ,  $r_\theta$  and  $r = \max\{r_p, r_\theta\}$ , generate a proxy for the common unit-level latent factors  $U^{\text{shared}} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r}$ , such that, for all  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [r]$ , unit-level latent factors  $U^{\text{times}} \in \mathbb{R}^m$ , such that, for all  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [T]$ ,<br> $u_{i,j}^{\text{shared}}$  is independently sampled from a Uniform $(\sqrt{\lambda}, \sqrt{1-\lambda})$  distribution, with  $\lambda \in (0,1)$ .
- 2. Generate proxies for the measurement-level latent factors  $V, V^{(0)}, V^{(1)} \in \mathbb{R}^{M \times r}$ , such that, for all  $i \in [M]$  and  $j \in [r]$ ,  $v_{i,j}$ ,  $v_{i,j}^{(0)}$ ,  $v_{i,j}^{(1)}$  are independently sampled from such that, for an  $i \in [M]$  and  $j \in [l]$ ,<br>a Uniform $(\sqrt{\lambda}, \sqrt{1-\lambda})$  distribution.
- 3. Generate the treatment assignment probability matrix P

$$
P = \frac{1}{r_p} U^{\text{shared}}_{[N] \times [r_p]} V_{[M] \times [r_p]}^{\top}.
$$

4. For  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ , run SVD on  $U^{\text{shared}}V^{(a)\top}$ , i.e.,

$$
\text{SVD}(U^{\text{shared}}V^{(a)\top})=(U^{(a)},\Sigma^{(a)},W^{(a)}).
$$

Then, generate the mean potential outcome matrices  $\Theta^{(0)}$  and  $\Theta^{(1)}$ :

$$
\Theta^{(a)} = \frac{c^{(a)} \text{Sum}(\Sigma^{(a)})}{r_{\theta}} U^{(a)}_{[N] \times [r_{\theta}]} W^{(a)\top}_{[M] \times [r_{\theta}]},
$$

<span id="page-43-0"></span>

Figure 7: Empirical illustration of the biases and the standard deviations of DR, OI, and IPW estimators for different j, and for different  $r_p = 5$  and  $r_\theta$ .

where  $Sum(\Sigma^{(a)})$  denotes the sum of all entries of  $\Sigma^{(a)}$ .

- 5. Generate the noise matrices  $E^{(0)}$  and  $E^{(1)}$ , such that, for all  $i \in [N], j \in [M], a \in$  $\{0,1\}, \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(a)}$  is independently sampled from a  $\mathcal{N}(0, (\sigma_{i,j}^{(a)})^2)$  distribution. Then, determine  $y_{i,j}^{(a)}$  from Eq. [\(2\)](#page-4-0).
- 6. Generate the noise matrix W, such that, for all  $i \in [N], j \in [M], \eta_{i,j}$  is indepen-dently sampled as per Eq. [\(4\)](#page-4-2). Then, determine  $a_{i,j}$  and  $y_{i,j}$  from Eq. [\(3\)](#page-4-1) and Eq. [\(1\)](#page-4-3), respectively.

In our simulations, we set  $\lambda = 0.05$ ,  $c^{(0)} = 1$  and  $c^{(1)} = 2$ . In practice, instead of

choosing the values of  $\sigma_{i,j}^{(a)}$  as ex-ante inputs, we make them equal to the standard deviation of all the entries in  $\Theta^{(a)}$  for every i and j, separately for  $a \in \{0,1\}$ .

In Figure [7,](#page-43-0) we compare the absolute biases and the standard deviations of OI, IPW, and DR across the first 50 values of j for  $N = 1000$ , with  $r_p = 3$ ,  $r_\theta = 3$  in Panel (a),  $r_p = 3$ ,  $r_\theta = 5$  in Panel (b), and  $r_p = 5$ ,  $r_\theta = 3$  in Panel (c). For each j, the estimate of the biases of OI, IPW, and DR is the average of  $\widehat{ATE}_{,j}^{OI} - ATE_{,j}$ ,  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{PW}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j} \text{ and } \widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j} \text{ across the } Q \text{ simulation instances. Likewise,}$ the estimate of the standard deviation of OI, IPW, and DR is the standard deviation of  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{.j}^{\text{OI}} - \text{ATE}_{.j}, \widehat{\text{ATE}}_{.j}^{\text{IPW}} - \text{ATE}_{.j}$  and  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{.j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{.j}$  across the Q simulation instances. The DR estimator consistently outperforms the OI and IPW estimators in reducing both absolute biases and standard deviations.

# Supplement to "Doubly Robust Inference in Causal Latent Factor Models"



# <span id="page-45-1"></span>S1. Supporting Concentration and Convergence Results

This section presents known results on subGaussian, subExponential, and subWeibull random variables (defined below), along with few basic results on convergence of random variables.

We use subGaussian( $\sigma$ ) to represent a subGaussian random variable, where  $\sigma$  is a bound on the subGaussian norm; and subExponential( $\sigma$ ) to represent a subExponential random variable, where  $\sigma$  is a bound on the subExponential norm. Recall the definitions of the norms from Section [1](#page-0-0) of the main article.

<span id="page-45-2"></span>Lemma S1 (subGaussian concentration: Theorem 2.6.3 of [Vershynin](#page-29-8) [\(2018\)](#page-29-8)). Let  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  be a random vector whose entries are independent, zero-mean, subGaussian( $\sigma$ ) random variables. Then, for any  $b \in \mathbb{R}^n$  and  $t \geq 0$ ,

$$
\mathbb{P}\left\{\left|b^{\top}x\right| \geq t\right\} \leq 2\exp\left(\frac{-ct^2}{\sigma^2\|b\|_2^2}\right).
$$

The following corollary expresses the bound in Lemma [S1](#page-45-2) in a convenient form.

<span id="page-45-0"></span>**Corollary S1** (subGaussian concentration). Let  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  be a random vector whose entries are independent, zero-mean,  $subGaussian(\sigma)$  random variables. Then, for any  $b \in \mathbb{R}^n$  and any  $\delta \in (0, 1)$ , with probability at least  $1 - \delta$ ,

$$
|b^{\top}x| \le \sigma \sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}} \cdot ||b||_2.
$$

*Proof.* The proof follows from Lemma [S1](#page-45-2) by choosing  $\delta \triangleq 2 \exp(-ct^2/\sigma^2 ||b||_2^2)$ .  $\Box$ 

<span id="page-45-3"></span>Lemma S2 (subExponential concentration: Theorem 2.8.2 of [Vershynin](#page-29-8) [\(2018\)](#page-29-8)). Let  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  be a random vector whose entries are independent, zero-mean, subExponential( $\sigma$ ) random variables. Then, for any  $b \in \mathbb{R}^n$  and  $t \geq 0$ ,

$$
\mathbb{P}\left\{\left|b^{\top}x\right|\geq t\right\}\leq 2\exp\bigg(-c\min\Big(\frac{t^2}{\sigma^2\|b\|_2^2},\frac{t}{\sigma\|b\|_{\infty}}\Big)\bigg).
$$

The following corollary expresses the bound in Lemma [S2](#page-45-3) in a convenient form.

<span id="page-46-1"></span>**Corollary S2** (subExponential concentration). Let  $x \in \mathbb{R}^n$  be a random vector whose entries are independent, zero-mean, subExponential( $\sigma$ ) random variables. Then, for any  $b \in \mathbb{R}^n$  and any  $\delta \in (0,1)$ , with probability at least  $1-\delta$ ,

$$
|b^{\top}x| \le \sigma m(c\ell_{\delta}) \cdot ||b||_2,
$$

where recall that  $m(c\ell_{\delta}) = \max(c\ell_{\delta},$ √  $\overline{c\ell_{\delta}}$ .

*Proof.* Choosing  $t = t_0 \sigma ||b||_2$  in Lemma [S2,](#page-45-3) we have

$$
\mathbb{P}\left\{\left|b^{\top}x\right|\geq t_{0}\sigma\|b\|_{2}\right\}\leq 2\exp\Big(-ct_{0}\min\Big(t_{0},\frac{\|b\|_{2}}{\|b\|_{\infty}}\Big)\Big)\leq 2\exp\Big(-ct_{0}\min\big(t_{0},1\big)\Big),
$$

where the second inequality follows from  $\min\{t_0, c\} \ge \min\{t_0, 1\}$  for any  $c \ge 1$  and  $||b||_2 \ge ||b||_{\infty}$ . Then, the proof follows by choosing  $\delta \triangleq 2 \exp(-ct_0 \min(t_0, 1))$  which fixes  $t_0 = \max\{\sqrt{c\ell_\delta}, c\ell_\delta\} = m(c\ell_\delta).$ 

 $\Box$ 

<span id="page-46-0"></span>Lemma S3 (Product of subGaussians is subExponential: Lemma. 2.7.7 of [Vershynin](#page-29-8) [\(2018\)](#page-29-8)). Let  $x_1$  and  $x_2$  be subGaussian( $\sigma_1$ ) and subGaussian( $\sigma_2$ ) random variables, respectively. Then,  $x_1x_2$  is subExponential( $\sigma_1\sigma_2$ ) random variable.

Next, we provide the definition of a subWeibull random variable.

Definition S1 (subWeibull random variable: Definition 1 of [Zhang and Wei](#page-29-9) [\(2022\)](#page-29-9)). For  $\rho > 0$ , a random variable x is subWeibull with index  $\rho$  if it has a bounded subWeibull norm defined as follows:

$$
||x||_{\psi_{\rho}} \triangleq \inf\{t > 0 : \mathbb{E}[\exp(|x|^{\rho}/t^{\rho})] \le 2\}.
$$

We use subWeibull<sub> $\rho(\sigma)$ </sub> to represent a subWeibull random variable with index  $\rho$ , where  $\sigma$  is a bound on the subWeibull norm. Note that subGaussian and subExponential random variables are subWeibull random variable with indices 2 and 1, respectively.

<span id="page-46-2"></span>Lemma S4 (Product of subWeibulls is subWeibull: Proposition 2 of [Zhang and Wei](#page-29-9) [\(2022\)](#page-29-9)). For  $i \in [d]$ , let  $x_i$  be a subWeibull<sub> $\rho_i(\sigma_i)$ </sub> random variable. Then,  $\Pi_{i \in [d]} x_i$  is  $subWeibull_{\rho}(\sigma)$  random variable where

$$
\sigma = \Pi_{i \in [d]} \sigma_i \quad and \quad \rho = \left(\sum_{i \in [d]} 1/\rho_i\right)^{-1}.
$$

<span id="page-47-2"></span>Next set of lemmas provide useful intermediate results on stochastic convergence.

**Lemma S5.** Let  $X_n$  and  $X_n$  be sequences of random variables. Let  $\delta_n$  be a deterministic sequence such that  $0 \le \delta_n \le 1$  and  $\delta_n \to 0$ . Suppose  $X_n = o_p(1)$  and  $\mathbb{P}(|\overline{X}_n| \le |X_n|) \ge$  $1 - \delta_n$ . Then,  $X_n = o_p(1)$ .

*Proof.* We need to show that for any  $\epsilon > 0$  and  $\delta > 0$ , there exist finite  $\overline{n}$ , such that

$$
\mathbb{P}(|\overline{X}_n| > \delta) < \epsilon
$$

for all  $n \geq \overline{n}$ . Fix any  $\epsilon > 0$ . As  $\delta_n$  converges to zero, there exists a finite  $n_0$  such that  $\delta_n < \epsilon/2$ , for all  $n \geq n_0$ . As  $X_n$  is converges to zero in probability, there exists finite  $n_1$ , such that  $\mathbb{P}(|X_n| > \delta) < \epsilon/2$  for all  $n \geq n_1$ . Now, the event  $\{|\overline{X}_n| > \delta\}$  belongs to the union of  $\{|\overline{X}_n| > |X_n|\}$  and  $\{|X_n| > \delta\}$ . As a result, we obtain

$$
\mathbb{P}(|\overline{X}_n| > \delta) \le \mathbb{P}(|\overline{X}_n| > |X_n|) + \mathbb{P}(|X_n| > \delta) \le \delta_n + \mathbb{P}(|X_n| > \delta) < \epsilon,
$$

 $\Box$ 

 $\Box$ 

for  $n \geq \overline{n} = \max\{n_0, n_1\}$ . Therefore,  $\overline{X}_n = o_p(1)$ .

<span id="page-47-0"></span>**Lemma S6.** Let  $X_n$  and  $\overline{X}_n$  be sequences of random variables. Suppose  $\mathbb{E}[|X_n| \vert \overline{X}_n] =$  $o_p(1)$ . Then,  $X_n = o_p(1)$ .

*Proof.* Fix any  $\delta > 0$ . Markov's inequality implies

$$
\mathbb{P}\Big(|X_n| \ge \delta \Big|\overline{X}_n\Big) \le \frac{1}{\delta} \mathbb{E}\Big[|X_n|\Big|\overline{X}_n\Big] = o_p(1).
$$

The law of total probability and the boundedness of conditional probabilities yield

$$
\mathbb{P}\Big(|X_n| \ge \delta\Big) = \mathbb{E}\Big[\mathbb{P}\Big(|X_n| \ge \delta \Big|\overline{X}_n\Big)\Big] \longrightarrow 0.
$$

<span id="page-47-1"></span>**Lemma S7.** Let  $X_n$  and  $\overline{X}_n$  be sequences of random variables. Suppose  $X_n = O_p(1)$ and  $\mathbb{P}(|\overline{X}_n| \geq |X_n| + f(\epsilon)) < \epsilon$  for some positive function f and every  $\epsilon \in (0,1)$ . Then,  $\overline{X}_n = O_p(1)$ .

*Proof.* We need to show that for any  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exist finite  $\overline{\delta} > 0$  and  $\overline{n} > 0$ , such that

$$
\mathbb{P}(|\overline{X}_n| > \overline{\delta}) < \epsilon
$$

for all  $n \geq \overline{n}$ . Fix any  $\epsilon > 0$ . Because  $X_n$  is bounded in probability, there exist finite  $\delta$  and  $n_0$ , such that  $\mathbb{P}(|X_n| > \delta) < \epsilon/2$  for all  $n \geq n_0$ . Further, we have  $\mathbb{P}(|\overline{X}_n| \geq |X_n| + f(\epsilon/2)) < \epsilon/2$ . Now, the event  $\{|\overline{X}_n| > \delta + f(\epsilon/2)\}\$  belongs to the union of  $\{|\overline{X}_n| > |X_n| + f(\epsilon/2)\}\$  and  $\{|X_n| > \delta\}$ . As a result, we obtain

$$
\mathbb{P}\big(|\overline{X}_n| > \delta + f(\epsilon/2)\big) \le \mathbb{P}\big(|\overline{X}_n| > |X_n| + f(\epsilon/2)\big) + \mathbb{P}\big(|X_n| > \delta\big) < \epsilon.
$$

for all  $n \ge n_0$ . In other words,  $\mathbb{P}(|\overline{X}_n| > \overline{\delta}) < \epsilon$  for all  $n \ge \overline{n}$ , where  $\overline{\delta} = \delta + f(\epsilon/2) > 0$ and  $\overline{n} = n_0$ . Therefore,  $\overline{X}_n = O_p(1)$ .  $\Box$ 

# S2. Proofs of Corollaries [1](#page-12-3) and [2](#page-13-2)

### <span id="page-48-0"></span>S2.1. Proof of Corollary [1:](#page-12-3) Gains of DR over OI and IPW

Fix any  $j \in [M]$  and any  $\delta \in (0, 1)$ . First, consider IPW. Take any  $\alpha \in [0, 1/2]$ . From Eq. [\(20\)](#page-12-1), with probability at least  $1 - \delta$ ,

$$
N^{\alpha} \left| \widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{IPW}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j} \right| \le \frac{2\theta_{\text{max}}}{\bar{\lambda}} N^{\alpha} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + f_1(\delta) N^{\alpha-1/2} \le \frac{2\theta_{\text{max}}}{\bar{\lambda}} N^{\alpha} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + f_1(\delta),
$$

where

$$
f_1(\delta) \triangleq \frac{2}{\overline{\lambda}} \bigg( \frac{\sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/12}}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \theta_{\text{max}} + 2\overline{\sigma} \sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/12}} + \frac{2\overline{\sigma} m (c \ell_{\delta/12})}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \bigg),
$$

for  $m(c)$  and  $\ell_c$  as defined in Section [1](#page-0-0) of the main article. Then, if  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) = O_p(N^{-\alpha}),$ Lemma [S7](#page-47-1) implies

$$
\left|\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{IPW}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}\right| = O_p(N^{-\alpha}).
$$

Next, consider DR. From Eq. [\(17\)](#page-11-3), with probability at least  $1 - \delta$ ,

$$
\left|\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}\right| \leq \frac{2}{\bar{\lambda}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + f_2(\delta) N^{-1/2},
$$

where

$$
f_2(\delta) \triangleq \frac{2}{\overline{\lambda}} \left( \frac{\sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/12}}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) + 2\overline{\sigma} \sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/12}} + \frac{2\overline{\sigma}m(c\ell_{\delta/12})}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \right).
$$

Suppose  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) = O_p(N^{-\alpha})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) = O_p(N^{-\beta})$ . Consider two cases. First, suppose  $\alpha + \beta \leq 0.5$ . Then, with probability at least  $1 - \delta$ ,

$$
N^{\alpha+\beta} |\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}| \leq \frac{2}{\bar{\lambda}} N^{\alpha+\beta} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + f_2(\delta) N^{\alpha+\beta-1/2} \leq \frac{2}{\bar{\lambda}} N^{\alpha+\beta} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + f_2(\delta).
$$

Lemma [S7](#page-47-1) implies  $|\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j}| = O_p(N^{-(\alpha+\beta)})$ . Next, suppose  $\alpha + \beta > 0.5$ . With probability at least  $1 - \delta$ ,

$$
N^{1/2} \left| \widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j} \right| \leq \frac{2}{\overline{\lambda}} N^{1/2} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + f_2(\delta) \leq \frac{2}{\overline{\lambda}} N^{\alpha+\beta} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + f_2(\delta).
$$

Lemma [S7](#page-47-1) implies  $\left| \widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,j} \right| = O_p(N^{-1/2}).$ 

### S2.2. Proof of Corollary [2:](#page-13-2) Consistency for DR

Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . Then, choose  $\delta = 1/N$  in Eq. [\(18\)](#page-11-4) and note that every term in the right hand side of Eq. [\(18\)](#page-11-4) is  $o_p(1)$  under the conditions on  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$ . Then, Eq. [\(21\)](#page-13-7) follows from Lemma [S5.](#page-47-2)

# <span id="page-49-0"></span>S3. Proof of Proposition [1](#page-12-2) [\(19\)](#page-12-0): Finite Sample Guarantees for OI

Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . Recall the definitions of the parameter ATE<sub>*j*</sub> and corresponding outcome imputation estimate  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{.j}^{\text{OI}}$  from Eqs. [\(5\)](#page-4-4) and [\(9\)](#page-7-0), respectively. The error  $\Delta ATE^{OI}_{.j} = \widehat{ATE^{OI}_{.j}} - ATE_{.j}$  can be re-expressed as

$$
\Delta ATE_{\cdot,j}^{\text{OI}} = \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} \right) - \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)} \right) = \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \right) - \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)} \right) \right).
$$

Using the triangle inequality, we have

$$
\left| \Delta ATE_{\cdot,j}^{\text{OI}} \right| \le \frac{1}{N} \left| \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \right) \right| + \frac{1}{N} \left| \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(0)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)} \right) \right|.
$$
 (S.1)

Consider any  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ . We claim that

<span id="page-49-3"></span><span id="page-49-2"></span>
$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(a)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(a)} \right) \Big| \le \mathcal{E} \left( \widehat{\Theta}^{(a)} \right). \tag{S.2}
$$

The proof is complete by putting together Eqs. [\(S.1\)](#page-49-2) and [\(S.2\)](#page-49-3).

**Proof of Eq. [\(S.2\)](#page-49-3)** Fix any  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ . Using the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, we have

$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \right) \Big| \leq \frac{1}{N} \| \mathbf{1}_N \|_2 \| \widehat{\Theta}_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} - \Theta_{\cdot,j}^{(1)} \|_2 \leq \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \| \widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)} \|_{1,2}.
$$

# <span id="page-49-1"></span>S4. Proof of Proposition [1](#page-12-2) [\(20\)](#page-12-1): Finite Sample Guarantees for IPW

Fix any  $j \in [M]$ . Recall the definitions of the parameter ATE<sub> $,j$ </sub> and corresponding inverse probability weighting estimate  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{,j}^{\text{IPW}}$  from Eqs. [\(5\)](#page-4-4) and [\(10\)](#page-7-1), respectively. The error  $\Delta ATE_{\cdot,j}^{\text{IPW}} = \widehat{ATE}_{\cdot,j}^{\text{IPW}} - ATE_{\cdot,j}$  can be re-expressed as

$$
\Delta ATE_{\cdot,j}^{\text{IPW}} = \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \frac{y_{i,j} a_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{y_{i,j} (1 - a_{i,j})}{1 - \hat{p}_{i,j}} \right) - \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)} \right)
$$
  

$$
= \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \left( \frac{y_{i,j} a_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \right) - \left( \frac{y_{i,j} (1 - a_{i,j})}{1 - \hat{p}_{i,j}} - \theta_{i,j}^{(0)} \right) \right)
$$
  

$$
\stackrel{(a)}{=} \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left( \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{IPW})} + \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{IPW})} \right), \tag{S.3}
$$

where (a) follows after defining  $\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{IPW})} \triangleq y_{i,j} a_{i,j} / \widehat{p}_{i,j} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}$  and  $\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{IPW})} \triangleq \theta_{i,j}^{(0)} -$ <br> $\theta_{i,j}^{(1)} = \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}$  $y_{i,j}(1 - a_{i,j})/(1 - \widehat{p}_{i,j}).$  Then, we have

<span id="page-50-2"></span><span id="page-50-0"></span>
$$
\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{IPW})} = \frac{y_{i,j} a_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \n\underline{\overset{(a)}{=} \frac{\left(\theta_{i,j}^{(1)} + \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\right)\left(p_{i,j} + \eta_{i,j}\right)}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)}} \n= \theta_{i,j}^{(1)} \left(\frac{p_{i,j} + \eta_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} - 1\right) + \varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)} \left(\frac{p_{i,j} + \eta_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}}\right)} \n= \frac{\theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\left(p_{i,j} - \hat{p}_{i,j}\right)}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{\theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}p_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}}{\hat{p}_{i,j}},
$$
\n(S.4)

where (a) follows from Eqs. [\(1\)](#page-4-3) to [\(3\)](#page-4-1). A similar derivation for  $a = 0$  implies that

$$
\mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(0,\text{IPW})} = \theta_{i,j}^{(0)} - \frac{y_{i,j}(1-a_{i,j})}{1-\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \n= -\frac{\theta_{i,j}^{(0)}(1-p_{i,j}-(1-\widehat{p}_{i,j}))}{1-\widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\theta_{i,j}^{(0)}(-\eta_{i,j})}{1-\widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}(1-p_{i,j})}{1-\widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}(-\eta_{i,j})}{1-\widehat{p}_{i,j}} \n= \frac{\theta_{i,j}^{(0)}(p_{i,j}-\widehat{p}_{i,j})}{1-\widehat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{\theta_{i,j}^{(0)}\eta_{i,j}}{1-\widehat{p}_{i,j}} - \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}(1-p_{i,j})}{1-\widehat{p}_{i,j}} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(0)}\eta_{i,j}}{1-\widehat{p}_{i,j}}.
$$

Consider any  $a \in \{0, 1\}$  and  $\delta \in (0, 1)$ . We claim that, with probability at least  $1 - 6\delta$ ,

<span id="page-50-1"></span>
$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(\mathbf{a},\mathbf{IPW})} \Big| \leq \frac{2}{\bar{\lambda}} \|\Theta^{(a)}\|_{\max} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \frac{2\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}N}} \|\Theta^{(a)}\|_{\max} + \frac{2\bar{\sigma}\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{N}} + \frac{2\bar{\sigma}m(c\ell_{\delta})}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}N}}. \tag{S.5}
$$

where recall that  $m(c\ell_{\delta}) = \max(c\ell_{\delta},$ √  $\overline{c\ell_{\delta}}$ . We provide a proof of this claim at the end of this section. Applying triangle inequality in Eq. [\(S.3\)](#page-50-0) and using Eq. [\(S.5\)](#page-50-1) with a union bound, we obtain that

$$
\left|\Delta ATE_{\cdot,j}^{\text{IPW}}\right| \leq \frac{2}{\bar{\lambda}} \theta_{\text{max}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \frac{2\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_1 N}} \theta_{\text{max}} + \frac{4\overline{\sigma}\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{N}} + \frac{4\overline{\sigma}m(c\ell_{\delta})}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_1 N}},
$$

with probability at least  $1 - 12\delta$ . The claim in Eq. [\(20\)](#page-12-1) follows by re-parameterizing  $\delta$ .

**Proof of Eq. [\(S.5\)](#page-50-1).** This proof follows a very similar road map to that used for establishing the inequality in Eq.  $(A.5)$ . Recall the partitioning of the units  $[N]$  into  $\mathcal{R}_0$  and  $\mathcal{R}_1$  from Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) Now, to enable the application of concentration bounds, we split the summation over  $i \in [N]$  in the left hand side of Eq. [\(S.5\)](#page-50-1) into two parts—one over  $i \in \mathcal{R}_0$  and the other over  $i \in \mathcal{R}_1$ —such that the noise terms are independent of the estimates of  $\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}, P$  in each of these parts as in Eqs. [\(14\)](#page-10-2) and [\(15\)](#page-10-3).

Fix  $a = 1$  and note that  $\left| \sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{IPW})} \right| \leq \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_0} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{IPW})} \right| + \left| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_1} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{IPW})} \right|$ . Fix any  $s \in \{0, 1\}$ . Then, Eq. [\(S.4\)](#page-50-2) and triangle inequality imply that

<span id="page-51-1"></span>
$$
\Big|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{IPW})}\Big|\leq \Big|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\theta_{i,j}^{(1)}(p_{i,j}-\widehat{p}_{i,j})}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\Big| + \Big|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\theta_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\Big| + \Big|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}p_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\Big| + \Big|\sum_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s} \frac{\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}}{\widehat{p}_{i,j}}\Big|.\tag{S.6}
$$

Next, note that the decomposition in Eq.  $(S.6)$  is identical to the one in Eq.  $(A.6)$ , except for the fact when compared to Eq.  $(A.6)$ , the first two terms in Eq.  $(S.6)$  have a factor of  $\theta_{i,j}^{(1)}$  instead of  $(\hat{\theta}_{i,j}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,j}^{(1)})$ . As a result, mimicking steps used to derive Eq. [\(A.11\)](#page-32-4), we obtain the following bound, with probability at least  $1 - 3\delta$ ,

$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s} \mathbb{T}_{i,j}^{(1,\text{IPW})} \Big| \leq \frac{1}{\bar{\lambda}N} \|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{1,2} \|\widehat{P} - P\|_{1,2} + \frac{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N} \|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{1,2} + \frac{\overline{\sigma}\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}N} \|P\|_{1,2} + \frac{\overline{\sigma}m(c\ell_{\delta})}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N} \|\mathbf{1}\|_{1,2}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \frac{(a)}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{N}} \|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max} \|\widehat{P} - P\|_{1,2} + \frac{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N} \|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max} + \frac{\overline{\sigma}\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{N}} + \frac{\overline{\sigma}m(c\ell_{\delta})}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \frac{(b)}{\bar{\lambda}} \|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \frac{\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N} \|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max} + \frac{\overline{\sigma}\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta}}}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N} + \frac{\overline{\sigma}m(c\ell_{\delta})}{\bar{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_{1}}N}, \quad (S.7)
$$

where (a) follows because  $\|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{1,2} \leq$ √  $\overline{N}$ || $\Theta^{(1)}$ ||<sub>max</sub>, || $P$ ||<sub>1,2</sub>  $\leq$ √ N and  $||\mathbf{1}||_{1,2} =$ √  $N,$ and (b) follows from Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1). Then, the claim in Eq. [\(S.5\)](#page-50-1) follows for  $a = 1$  by using Eq. [\(S.7\)](#page-51-2) and applying a union bound over  $s \in \{0, 1\}$ . The proof of Eq. [\(S.5\)](#page-50-1) for  $a = 0$ follows similarly.

## <span id="page-51-2"></span>S5. Proofs of Propositions [3](#page-17-0) and [4](#page-23-4)

<span id="page-51-0"></span>In Section [S5.1,](#page-52-0) we prove Proposition [3,](#page-17-0) i.e., we show that the estimates of  $P, \Theta^{(0)}$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)}$  generated by Cross-Fitted-MC satisfy Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) Next, we prove

Proposition [4](#page-23-4) implying that the estimates of  $P$ ,  $\Theta^{(0)}$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)}$  generated by Cross-Proposition 4 implying that the estimates of P,  $\Theta^{\sim}$ , and  $\Theta^{\sim}$  generated by C.<br>Fitted-SVD satisfy the condition [\(C2\)](#page-13-4) in Theorem [2](#page-13-1) as long as  $\sqrt{N}/M = o(1)$ .

#### <span id="page-52-0"></span>S5.1. Proof of Proposition [3:](#page-17-0) Guarantees for Cross-Fitted-MC

Consider any matrix completion algorithm MC. We show that

<span id="page-52-3"></span><span id="page-52-2"></span>
$$
\widehat{P}_{\mathcal{I}}, \widehat{\Theta}_{\mathcal{I}}^{(a)} \perp \!\!\! \perp W_{\mathcal{I}} \tag{S.8}
$$

and

$$
\widehat{P}_{\mathcal{I}} \perp \!\!\!\perp W_{\mathcal{I}}, E_{\mathcal{I}}^{(a)}, \tag{S.9}
$$

for every  $\mathcal{I} \in \mathcal{P}$  and  $a \in \{0,1\}$ , where  $\mathcal{P}$  is the block partition of  $[N] \times [M]$  into four blocks from Assumption [5.](#page-16-2) Then, Eqs. [\(14\)](#page-10-2) and [\(15\)](#page-10-3) in Assumption [4](#page-10-4) follow from Eqs. [\(S.8\)](#page-52-2) and [\(S.9\)](#page-52-3), respectively.

Consider  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}$ ,  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}$ , and  $\widehat{P}$  as in Eqs. [\(30\)](#page-17-1) to [\(32\)](#page-17-2). Fix any  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ . From Eq. [\(29\)](#page-17-3), note that  $\widehat{P}_\mathcal{I}$  depends only on  $A \otimes 1^{-\mathcal{I}}$  and  $\widehat{\Theta}_{\mathcal{I}}^{(a)}$  depends on  $Y^{(a),\text{obs}} \otimes 1^{-\mathcal{I}}$ . In other words, the randomness in  $(\widehat{P}_{\mathcal{I}}, \widehat{\Theta}_{\mathcal{I}}^{(a)})$  stems from the randomness in  $(A_{-\mathcal{I}}, Y_{-\mathcal{I}}^{(a),\text{obs}})$ which in turn stems from the randomness in  $(W_{-\mathcal{I}}, E_{-\mathcal{I}}^{(a)})$ . Then, Eq. [\(S.8\)](#page-52-2) follows from Eq. [\(27\)](#page-16-0). Likewise, the randomness in  $\hat{P}_{\mathcal{I}}$  stems from the randomness in  $A_{-\mathcal{I}}$  which in turn stems from the randomness in  $W_{-I}$ . Then, Eq. [\(S.9\)](#page-52-3) follows from Eq. [\(28\)](#page-16-1).

To prove Eq. [\(24\)](#page-14-3), we show that

<span id="page-52-4"></span>
$$
\widehat{P}_{\mathcal{I}}, \widehat{\Theta}_{\mathcal{I}}^{(a)} \perp \!\!\! \perp W_{\mathcal{I}}, E_{\mathcal{I}}^{(a)}, \tag{S.10}
$$

for every  $\mathcal{I} \in \mathcal{P}$  and  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ . As mentioned above, the randomness in  $(\widehat{P}_{\mathcal{I}}, \widehat{\Theta}_{\mathcal{I}}^{(a)})$ stems from the randomness in  $(A_{-\mathcal{I}}, Y_{-\mathcal{I}}^{(a), \text{obs}})$  which in turn stems from the randomness in  $(W_{-\mathcal{I}}, E_{-\mathcal{I}}^{(a)})$ . Then, Eq. [\(S.10\)](#page-52-4) follows from Eq. [\(33\)](#page-17-4).

### <span id="page-52-1"></span>S5.2. Proof of Proposition [4:](#page-23-4) Guarantees for Cross-Fitted-SVD

To prove this result, we first derive a corollary of Lemma A.1 in [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3) for a generic matrix of interest T, such that  $S = (T + H) \otimes F$ , and apply it to P,  $\Theta^{(0)} \odot (1 - P)$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$ . We impose the following restrictions on T, H, and F.

<span id="page-52-5"></span>**Assumption S1** (Strong linear latent factors). There exist a constant  $r_T \in [\min\{N, M\}]$ and a collection of latent factors

$$
\widetilde{U} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r_T} \quad and \quad \widetilde{V} \in \mathbb{R}^{M \times r_T},
$$

such that,

- <span id="page-52-6"></span>(a) T satisfies the factorization:  $T = \widetilde{U}\widetilde{V}^{\top}$ ,
- <span id="page-52-7"></span>(b)  $\|\widetilde{U}\|_{2,\infty} \leq c$  and  $\|\widetilde{V}\|_{2,\infty} \leq c$  for some positive constant c, and

<span id="page-53-4"></span>(c) The matrices defined below exist and are positive definite:

$$
\lim_{N \to \infty} \frac{\widetilde{U}^\top \widetilde{U}}{N} \quad \text{and} \quad \lim_{M \to \infty} \frac{\widetilde{V}^\top \widetilde{V}}{M}.
$$

<span id="page-53-3"></span>Assumption S2 (Zero-mean, weakly dependent, and subExponential noise). The noise matrix H is such that,

- <span id="page-53-5"></span>(a)  $\{h_{i,j} : i \in [N], j \in [M]\}$  are zero-mean subExponential with the subExponential norm bounded by a constant  $\bar{\sigma}$ ,
- <span id="page-53-6"></span>(b)  $\sum_{j' \in [M]} |\mathbb{E}[h_{i,j}h_{i,j'}]| \leq c$  for every  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [M]$ , and
- <span id="page-53-8"></span>(c) The elements of  $\{H_{i,}: i \in [N]\}$  are mutually independent (across i).

<span id="page-53-0"></span>Assumption S3 (Strong block factors). Consider the latent factors  $\widetilde{U} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r_T}$  and  $\widetilde{V} \in \mathbb{R}^{M \times r_T}$  from Assumption [S1.](#page-52-5) Let  $\mathcal{R}_{obs} \subseteq [N]$  and  $\mathcal{C}_{obs} \subseteq [M]$  denote the set of rows and columns of S, respectively, with all entries observed, and  $\mathcal{R}_{\text{miss}} \triangleq [N] \setminus \mathcal{R}_{\text{obs}}$  $and \mathcal{C}_{\text{miss}} \triangleq [M] \setminus \mathcal{C}_{\text{obs}}.$  Let  $\widetilde{U}^{\text{obs}} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{R}_{\text{obs}}| \times r_T}$  and  $\widetilde{U}^{\text{miss}} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{R}_{\text{miss}}| \times r_T}$  be the sub-matrices of U that keeps the rows corresponding to the indices in  $\mathcal{R}_{obs}$  and  $\mathcal{R}_{miss}$ , respectively. Let  $\widetilde{V}^{obs} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{C}_{obs}| \times r_T}$  and  $\widetilde{V}^{miss} \in \mathbb{R}^{|\mathcal{C}_{miss}| \times r_T}$  be the sub-matrices of  $\widetilde{V}$  that keeps the rows corresponding to the indices in  $C_{obs}$  and  $C_{miss}$ , respectively. Then, the matrices defined below exist and are positive definite:

$$
\lim_{N \to \infty} \frac{\widetilde{U}^{\text{obs}} \top \widetilde{U}^{\text{obs}}}{|\mathcal{R}_{\text{obs}}|}, \lim_{M \to \infty} \frac{\widetilde{U}^{\text{miss}} \top \widetilde{U}^{\text{miss}}}{|\mathcal{R}_{\text{miss}}|}, \lim_{N \to \infty} \frac{\widetilde{V}^{\text{obs}} \top \widetilde{V}^{\text{obs}}}{|\mathcal{C}_{\text{obs}}|}, \text{ and } \lim_{M \to \infty} \frac{\widetilde{V}^{\text{miss}} \top \widetilde{V}^{\text{miss}}}{|\mathcal{C}_{\text{miss}}|}. (S.11)
$$

Further, the mask matrix F is such that

$$
|\mathcal{R}_{obs}| = \Omega(N)
$$
,  $|\mathcal{R}_{miss}| = \Omega(N)$ ,  $|\mathcal{C}_{obs}| = \Omega(M)$ , and  $|\mathcal{C}_{miss}| = \Omega(M)$ . (S.12)

The next result characterizes the entry-wise error in recovering the missing entries of a matrix where all entries in one block are deterministically missing (see the discussion in Section [5.1](#page-16-3) of the main article) using the TW algorithm (summarized in Section [5.2.1](#page-18-1) of the main article). Its proof, essentially established as a corollary of [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021,](#page-28-3) Lemma A.1), is provided in Section [S5.3.](#page-57-0)

<span id="page-53-2"></span>**Corollary S3.** Consider a matrix of interest  $T$ , a noise matrix  $H$ , and a mask matrix F such that that Assumptions [S1](#page-52-5) to [S3](#page-53-0) hold. Let  $S \in \{ \mathbb{R} \cup \{? \} \}^{N \times M}$  be the observed matrix as in Eq. [\(6\)](#page-5-0). Let  $\mathcal{R}_{obs} \subseteq [N]$  and  $\mathcal{C}_{obs} \subseteq [M]$  denote the set of rows and columns of S, respectively, with all entries observed. Let  $\mathcal{I} = \mathcal{R}_{\text{miss}} \times \mathcal{C}_{\text{miss}}$  where  $\mathcal{R}_{\text{miss}} \triangleq [N] \setminus \mathcal{R}_{\text{obs}}$  and  $\mathcal{C}_{\text{miss}} \triangleq [M] \setminus \mathcal{C}_{\text{obs}}$ . Then,  $\mathit{TW}_{r_T}$  produces an estimate  $\widehat{T}_{\mathcal{I}}$  of  $T_{\mathcal{I}}$ such that

<span id="page-53-7"></span><span id="page-53-1"></span>
$$
\|\widehat{T}_{\mathcal{I}} - T_{\mathcal{I}}\|_{\max} = O_p\bigg(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}}\bigg),\,
$$

as  $N, M \to \infty$ .

Given this corollary, we now complete the proof of Proposition [4.](#page-23-4) Consider the partition  $\mathcal P$  from Assumption [5](#page-16-2) and fix any  $\mathcal I \in \mathcal P$ . Recall that Cross-Fitted-SVD applies TW on  $P \otimes 1^{-\mathcal{I}}, Y^{(0), \text{full}} \otimes 1^{-\mathcal{I}},$  and  $Y^{(1), \text{full}} \otimes 1^{-\mathcal{I}},$  and note that the mask matrix  $1^{-\mathcal{I}}$  satisfies the requirement in Assumption [S3,](#page-53-0) i.e., Eq. [\(S.12\)](#page-53-1) under Assumption [8.](#page-22-1)

#### S5.2.1. Estimating P.

Consider estimating P using Cross-Fitted-SVD. To apply Corollary [S3,](#page-53-2) we use Assumptions [6](#page-21-0) and [7](#page-22-0) to note that  $P$  satisfies Assumption [S1](#page-52-5) with rank parameter  $r_p$ . Then, we use Eq. [\(4\)](#page-4-2), Assumption [2,](#page-9-1) and Assumption [9](#page-23-0) to note that W satisfies Assumption [S2.](#page-53-3) Finally, we use Assumption [8](#page-22-1) to note that Assumption [S3](#page-53-0) holds. Step [2](#page-20-3) of Cross-Fitted-SVD can be rewritten as  $\widehat{P} = \texttt{Proj}_{\bar{\lambda}}(\overline{P})$  and  $\overline{P} = \texttt{Cross-Fitted-}}$  $MC(TW_{r_1}, A, P)$  where  $r_1 = r_p$ . Then,

$$
\|\widehat{P}_{\mathcal{I}} - P_{\mathcal{I}}\|_{\max} \leq \|\overline{P}_{\mathcal{I}} - P_{\mathcal{I}}\|_{\max} \stackrel{(b)}{=} O_p\bigg(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}}\bigg),
$$

where (a) follows from Assumption [1,](#page-8-2) the choice of  $\bar{\lambda}$ , and the definition of Proj<sub> $\bar{\lambda}$ </sub> $(\cdot)$ , and (b) follows from Corollary [S3.](#page-53-2) Applying a union bound over all  $\mathcal{I} \in \mathcal{P}$ , we have

$$
\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) \stackrel{(a)}{\leq} \|\widehat{P} - P\|_{\max} = O_p\left(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}}\right),\tag{S.13}
$$

where  $(a)$  follows from the definition of  $(1, 2)$  operator norm.

S5.2.2. Estimating  $\Theta^{(0)}$  and  $\Theta^{(1)}$ . For every  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ , we show that

<span id="page-54-2"></span><span id="page-54-1"></span><span id="page-54-0"></span>
$$
\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(a)}) = O_p\bigg(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}}\bigg). \tag{S.14}
$$

We focus on  $a = 1$  noting that the proof for  $a = 0$  is analogous. We split the proof in two cases: (i)  $\|(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)}) \odot \widehat{P}\|_{\max} \leq \|\Theta^{(1)} \odot (\widehat{P} - P)\|_{\max}$  and (ii)  $\|(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)}) \odot \widehat{P}\|_{\max} \geq$  $\|\Theta^{(1)}\odot(\widehat{P}-P)\|_{\max}.$ 

In the first case, we have

$$
\bar{\lambda} \|\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max} \leq \|(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)}) \odot \widehat{P}\|_{\max} \leq \|\Theta^{(1)} \odot (\widehat{P} - P)\|_{\max} \leq \|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max} \|\widehat{P} - P\|_{\max},
$$
\n(S.15)

where (a) follows from Assumption [3](#page-10-1) and (b) follows from the definition of  $||\Theta^{(1)}||_{\text{max}}$ .

Then,

$$
\mathcal{E}\big(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}\big) \stackrel{(a)}{\leq} \|\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max} \stackrel{(b)}{\leq} \frac{\|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max}}{\bar{\lambda}} \|\widehat{P} - P\|_{\max} \stackrel{(c)}{=} \frac{\|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max}}{\bar{\lambda}} O_p\bigg(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}}\bigg),
$$

where  $(a)$  follows from the definition of  $(1, 2)$  operator norm,  $(b)$  follows from Eq.  $(S.15)$ , and (c) follows from Eq. [\(S.13\)](#page-54-1). Then, Eq. [\(S.14\)](#page-54-2) follows as  $1/\overline{\lambda}$  and  $||\Theta^{(1)}||_{\text{max}}$  are assumed to be bounded.

In the second case, using Eqs. [\(2\)](#page-4-0) and [\(3\)](#page-4-1) to expand  $Y^{(1),full}$ , we have

$$
Y^{(1),\text{full}} = \Theta^{(1)} \odot P + \Theta^{(1)} \odot W + E^{(1)} \odot P + E^{(1)} \odot W.
$$

Next, we utilize two claims proven in Sections [S5.2.3](#page-56-0) and [S5.2.4](#page-56-1) respectively:  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$ satisfies Assumption [S1](#page-52-5) with rank parameter  $r_{\theta_1} r_p$  and

$$
\overline{\varepsilon}^{(1)} \triangleq \Theta^{(1)} \odot W + E^{(1)} \odot P + E^{(1)} \odot W,
$$

satisfies Assumption [S2.](#page-53-3) Finally, Assumption [8](#page-22-1) in Section [5](#page-15-0) of the main article implies that Assumption [S3](#page-53-0) holds.

Now, note that step [5](#page-20-2) of Cross-Fitted-SVD can be rewritten as  $\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} = \overline{\Theta}^{(1)}$   $\oslash$  $\widehat{P}$  and  $\overline{\Theta}^{(1)} = \texttt{Cross-Fitted-MC}(TW_{r_3}, Y^{(1),full}, \mathcal{P})$  where  $r_3 = r_{\theta_1}r_p$ . Then, from Corollary [S3,](#page-53-2)

<span id="page-55-0"></span>
$$
\|\overline{\Theta}_{\mathcal{I}}^{(1)} - \Theta_{\mathcal{I}}^{(1)} \odot P_{\mathcal{I}}\|_{\max} = O_p\bigg(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}}\bigg).
$$

Applying a union bound over all  $\mathcal{I} \in \mathcal{P}$  and noting that  $\overline{\Theta}^{(1)} = \widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} \odot \widehat{P}$ , we have

<span id="page-55-1"></span>
$$
\|\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}\odot\widehat{P} - \Theta^{(1)}\odot P\|_{\max} = O_p\bigg(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}}\bigg). \tag{S.16}
$$

The left hand side of Eq. [\(S.16\)](#page-55-0) can be written as,

$$
\|\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} \odot \widehat{P} - \Theta^{(1)} \odot P\|_{\max} = \|\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} \odot \widehat{P} - \Theta^{(1)} \odot \widehat{P} + \Theta^{(1)} \odot \widehat{P} - \Theta^{(1)} \odot P\|_{\max}
$$

$$
\overset{(a)}{\geq} \|(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)}) \odot \widehat{P}\|_{\max} - \|\Theta^{(1)} \odot (\widehat{P} - P)\|_{\max}
$$

$$
\overset{(b)}{\geq} \bar{\lambda} \|\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max} - \|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max} \|\widehat{P} - P\|_{\max}, \qquad (S.17)
$$

where (a) follows from triangle inequality as  $\|(\Theta^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)}) \odot \widehat{P}\|_{\max} \geq \|\Theta^{(1)} \odot (\widehat{P} - P)\|_{\max}$ and (b) follows from the choice of  $\bar{\lambda}$  and the definition of  $||\Theta^{(1)}||_{\max}$ . Then,

$$
\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}) \stackrel{(a)}{\leq} \|\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} - \Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max} \stackrel{(b)}{\leq} \frac{1}{\overline{\lambda}} \|\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} \odot \widehat{P} - \Theta^{(1)} \odot P\|_{\max} + \frac{\|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max}}{\overline{\lambda}} \|\widehat{P} - P\|_{\max}
$$

$$
\stackrel{(c)}{=} \frac{1}{\overline{\lambda}} O_p \bigg( \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}} \bigg) + \frac{\|\Theta^{(1)}\|_{\max}}{\overline{\lambda}} O_p \bigg( \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{M}} \bigg),
$$

where (a) follows from the definition of  $L_{1,2}$  norm, (b) follows from Eq. [\(S.17\)](#page-55-1), and (c) follows from Eqs. [\(S.13\)](#page-54-1) and [\(S.16\)](#page-55-0). Then, Eq. [\(S.14\)](#page-54-2) follows as  $1/\bar{\lambda}$  and  $||\Theta^{(1)}||_{\text{max}}$  are assumed to be bounded.

<span id="page-56-0"></span>S5.2.3. Proof that  $\Theta^{(0)} \odot (1 - P)$  and  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$  satisfy Assumption [S1.](#page-52-5) First, we show that  $\overline{U}^{(0)} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r_{\theta_0}(r_p+1)}$  and  $\overline{V}^{(0)} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r_{\theta_0}(r_p+1)}$  are factors of  $\Theta^{(0)}$  $(1 - P)$ , and  $\overline{U}^{(1)} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r_{\theta_1} r_p}$  and  $\overline{V}^{(1)} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r_{\theta_1}}$  are factors of  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$  as claimed in Eq. [\(35\)](#page-22-2). We have

$$
\Theta^{(1)} \odot P = \Big( \sum_{i \in [r_{\theta_1}]} U_{i, \cdot}^{(1)} V_{i, \cdot}^{(1)\top} \Big) \odot \Big( \sum_{j \in [r_p]} U_{j, \cdot} V_{j, \cdot}^{\top} \Big) = \sum_{i \in [r_{\theta_1}]} \sum_{j \in [r_p]} \Big( U_{i, \cdot}^{(1)} \odot U_{j, \cdot} \Big) \Big( V_{i, \cdot}^{(1)} \odot V_{j, \cdot} \Big)^{\top} \stackrel{(a)}{=} \Big( U \ast U^{(1)} \Big) \Big( V \ast V^{(1)} \Big)^{\top} \stackrel{(b)}{=} \overline{U}^{(1)} \overline{V}^{(1)}^{\top},
$$

where (a) follows from the definition of Khatri-Rao product (see Section [1](#page-0-0) of the main article) and (b) follows from the definitions of  $\overline{U}^{(1)}$  and  $\overline{V}^{(1)}$ . The proof for  $\Theta^{(0)}$  ⊙  $(1 - P)$  follows similarly. Then, Assumption [S1](#page-52-5)[\(a\)](#page-52-6) holds from Eq. [\(35\)](#page-22-2). Next, we note that

$$
\|\overline{U}^{(1)}\|_{2,\infty} = \|U \ast U^{(1)}\|_{2,\infty} \stackrel{(a)}{=} \max_{i \in [N]} \sqrt{\sum_{j \in [r_p]} u_{i,j}^2 \sum_{j' \in [r_{\theta_1}]} (u_{i,j'}^{(1)})^2} \le \|U\|_{2,\infty} \|U^{(1)}\|_{2,\infty} \stackrel{(b)}{\leq} c,
$$

where  $(a)$  follows from the definition of Khatri-Rao product (see Section [1](#page-0-0) of the main article), and (b) follows from Assumption [7.](#page-22-0) Then,  $\Theta^{(1)} \odot P$  satisfies Assumption [S1](#page-52-5)[\(b\)](#page-52-7) by using similar arguments on  $\overline{V}^{(1)}$ . Further,  $\Theta^{(0)} \odot (1-P)$  satisfies Assumption [S1](#page-52-5)[\(b\)](#page-52-7) by noting that  $\|\overline{U}\|_{2,\infty}$  and  $\|\overline{V}\|_{2,\infty}$  are bounded whenever  $\|U\|_{2,\infty}$  and  $\|V\|_{2,\infty}$  are bounded, respectively. Finally, Assumption [S1](#page-52-5)[\(c\)](#page-53-4) holds from Assumption [7.](#page-22-0)

# <span id="page-56-1"></span>S5.2.4. Proof that  $\bar{\epsilon}^{(1)}$  satisfies Assumption [S2](#page-53-3)

Recall that  $\bar{\varepsilon}^{(1)} \triangleq \Theta^{(1)} \odot W + E^{(1)} \odot P + E^{(1)} \odot W$ . Then, Assumption [S2](#page-53-3)[\(a\)](#page-53-5) holds as  $\bar{\varepsilon}^{(1)}_{i,j}$ i,j is zero-mean from Assumption [2](#page-9-1) and Eq. [\(3\)](#page-4-1), and  $\bar{\varepsilon}_{i,j}^{(1)}$  is subExponential because  $\varepsilon_{i,j}^{(1)}\eta_{i,j}$ is a subExponential random variable Lemma [S3,](#page-46-0) every subGaussian random variable is subExponential random variable, and sum of subExponential random variables is a subExponential random variable. Finally, Assumption [S2](#page-53-3)[\(b\)](#page-53-6) and Assumption [S2](#page-53-3)[\(b\)](#page-53-6) hold from Assumption [9](#page-23-0)[\(b\)](#page-23-2) and Assumption 9[\(c\),](#page-23-3) respectively.

#### <span id="page-57-0"></span>S5.3. Proof of Corollary [S3](#page-53-2)

Corollary [S3](#page-53-2) is a direct application of [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021,](#page-28-3) Lemma A.1), specialized to our setting. Notably, [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3) make three assumptions numbered A, B, and C in their paper to establish the corresponding result. It remains to establish that the conditions assumed in Corollary [S3](#page-53-2) imply the necessary conditions used in the proof of [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021,](#page-28-3) Lemma A.1). First, note that certain assumptions in [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3) are not actually used in their proof of Lemma A.1 (or in the proof of other results used in that proof), namely, the distinct eigenvalue condition in Assumption  $A(a)(iii)$ , the asymptotic normality conditions in Assumption  $A(c)$  and the asymptotic normality conditions in Assumption C. Next, Eq. [\(S.12\)](#page-53-1) in Assumption [S3](#page-53-0) implies Assumption B and Eq. [\(S.11\)](#page-53-7) in Assumption [S3](#page-53-0) is equivalent to the remaining conditions in Assumption C.

It remains to show how Assumptions [S1](#page-52-5) and [S2](#page-53-3) imply the remainder of conditions in [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021,](#page-28-3) Assumptions A). For completeness, these conditions are collected in the following assumption.

### <span id="page-57-1"></span>Assumption S4. The noise matrix H is such that,

- <span id="page-57-2"></span> $(a)$  max<sub>j∈[M]</sub> $\frac{1}{N}$  $\frac{1}{N} \sum_{j' \in [M]} \left| \sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{E}[h_{i,j} h_{i,j'}] \right| \leq c,$
- <span id="page-57-3"></span>(b)  $\max_{j \in [M]} \left| \mathbb{E}[h_{i,j}h_{i',j}] \right| \leq c_{i,i'}$  and  $\max_{i \in [N]} \sum_{i' \in [N]} c_{i,i'} \leq c$ ,
- <span id="page-57-4"></span>(c)  $\frac{1}{NM} \sum_{i,i' \in [N]} \sum_{j,j' \in [M]} \left| \mathbb{E}[h_{i,j}h_{i',j'}] \right| \leq c$ , and
- <span id="page-57-5"></span>(d)  $\max_{j,j'\in[M]}\frac{1}{N^2}\mathbb{E}\Big[\Big|\sum_{i\in[N]}\big(h_{i,j}h_{i,j'}-\mathbb{E}[h_{i,j}h_{i,j'}]\big)\Big|$  $^{4}$ ].

Assumption [S4](#page-57-1) is a restatement of the subset of conditions from [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021,](#page-28-3) Assumption A) necessary in [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021,](#page-28-3) proof of Lemma A.1) and it essentially requires weak dependence in the noise across measurements and across units. In particular, Assumption [S4](#page-57-1)[\(a\),](#page-57-2) [\(b\),](#page-57-3) [\(c\),](#page-57-4) and [\(d\)](#page-57-5) correspond to Assumption  $A(b)(ii)$ , (iii), (iv), (v), respectively, of [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3). For the other conditions in [Bai](#page-28-3) [and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021,](#page-28-3) Assumption A), note that Assumption [S1](#page-52-5) above is equivalent to their Assumption  $A(a)(i)$  and (ii) of [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3) when the factors are non-random as in this work. Similarly, Assumption  $S_2(a)$  $S_2(a)$  above is analogous to Assumption  $A(b)(i)$ of [Bai and Ng](#page-28-3) [\(2021\)](#page-28-3). Assumption  $A(b)(vi)$  of Bai and Ng (2021) is implied by their other Assumptions for non-random factors as stated in [Bai](#page-27-12) [\(2003\)](#page-27-12).

To establish Corollary [S3,](#page-53-2) it remains to establish that Assumption [S4](#page-57-1) holds, which is done in Section [S5.3.1](#page-57-6) below.

### <span id="page-57-6"></span>S5.3.1. Assumption [S4](#page-57-1) holds

First, Assumption [S4](#page-57-1)[\(a\)](#page-57-2) holds as follows,

$$
\max_{j \in [M]} \frac{1}{N} \sum_{j' \in [M]} \left| \sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{E}\left[h_{i,j} h_{i,j'}\right] \right| \stackrel{(a)}{\leq} \max_{j \in [M]} \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \sum_{j' \in [M]} \left| \mathbb{E}\left[h_{i,j} h_{i,j'}\right] \right| \stackrel{(b)}{\leq} \max_{j \in [M]} \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} c = c,
$$

where  $(a)$  follows from triangle inequality and  $(b)$  follows from Assumption [S2](#page-53-3) $(b)$ . Next, from Assumption  $S_2(a)$  $S_2(a)$  and Assumption  $S_2(c)$ , we have

$$
\max_{j\in[M]} \left| \mathbb{E}[h_{i,j}h_{i',j}] \right| = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } i \neq i' \\ \max_{j\in[M]} \left| \mathbb{E}[h_{i,j}^2] \right| \leq c & \text{if } i = i' \end{cases}
$$

Then, Assumption [S4](#page-57-1)[\(b\)](#page-57-3) holds as  $\max_{i \in [N]} \max_{j \in [M]} \sum_{i' \in [N]} \left| \mathbb{E}[h_{i,j}h_{i',j}] \right| \leq c$ . Next, Assumption [S4](#page-57-1)[\(c\)](#page-57-4) holds as follows,

$$
\frac{1}{NM} \sum_{i,i' \in [N]} \sum_{j,j' \in [M]} \left| \mathbb{E}[h_{i,j}h_{i',j'}] \right| \stackrel{(a)}{=} \frac{1}{NM} \sum_{i \in [N]} \sum_{j,j' \in [M]} \left| \mathbb{E}[h_{i,j}h_{i,j'}] \right| \stackrel{(b)}{\leq} \frac{1}{NM} \sum_{i \in [N]} \sum_{j \in [M]} c = c,
$$

where (a) follows from Assumption  $S_2(c)$  $S_2(c)$  and (b) follows from Assumption  $S_2(b)$ . Next, let  $\gamma_{i,j,j'} \triangleq h_{i,j}h_{i,j'} - \mathbb{E}[h_{i,j}h_{i,j'}]$  and fix any  $j, j' \in [M]$ . Then, Assumption [S4](#page-57-1)[\(d\)](#page-57-5) holds as follows,

$$
\frac{1}{N^2} \mathbb{E}\Big[\Big(\sum_{i\in[N]} \gamma_{i,j,j'}\Big)^4\Big] = \frac{1}{N^2} \mathbb{E}\Big[\Big(\sum_{i_1\in[N]} \gamma_{i_1,j,j'}\Big) \Big(\sum_{i_2\in[N]} \gamma_{i_2,j,j'}\Big) \Big(\sum_{i_3\in[N]} \gamma_{i_3,j,j'}\Big) \Big(\sum_{i_4\in[N]} \gamma_{i_4,j,j'}\Big)\Big]
$$

$$
\stackrel{(a)}{=} \frac{1}{N^2} \sum_{i\in[N]} \mathbb{E}\Big[\gamma_{i,j,j'}^4\Big] + \frac{3}{N^2} \sum_{i\neq i'\in[N]} \mathbb{E}\Big[\gamma_{i,j,j'}^2 \gamma_{i',j,j'}^2\Big] \leq c,
$$

where  $(a)$  follows from linearity of expectation and Assumption  $S_2(c)$  $S_2(c)$  after by noting that  $\mathbb{E}[\gamma_{i,j,j'}]=0$  for all  $i,j,j' \in [N] \times [M] \times [M]$  and (b) follows because  $\gamma_{i,j,j'}$  has bounded moments due to Assumption  $S_2(a)$ .

## <span id="page-58-0"></span>S6. Doubly-robust estimation in panel data with lagged effects

This section describes how the doubly-robust framework of this article can be generalized to a panel data setting with lagged treatment effects. We highlight that, as is the convention in a panel data setting,  $t$  denotes the column (time) index and  $T$  denotes the total number of columns (time periods).

#### S6.1. Setup

As described in Section [4.4](#page-14-0) of the main article, potential outcomes are generated as follows: for all  $i \in [N], t \in [T]$ , and  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ ,

<span id="page-58-1"></span>
$$
y_{i,t}^{(a|y_{i,t-1})} = \alpha^{(a)} y_{i,t-1} + \theta_{i,t}^{(a)} + \varepsilon_{i,t}^{(a)},
$$
\n(S.18)

where  $y_{i,t}^{(a|y_{i,t-1})}$  is the potential outcome for unit i at time t given treatment  $a \in \{0,1\}$ and lagged outcome  $y_{i,t-1}$ . This model combines unobserved confounding and lagged treatment effects, where the lagged effect is carried over via the auto-regressive term,

 $\alpha^{(a)}y_{i,t-1}$ , with  $\alpha^{(a)}$  being the auto-regressive parameter for treatment  $a \in \{0,1\}$ . The treatment possibly starts at  $t = 1$ , and  $y_{i,0}$  is assumed to not be affected by any future exposure to the treatment. Treatment assignments are continually assumed to be generated via Eq. [\(3\)](#page-4-1). As in Eq. [\(1\)](#page-4-3), realized outcomes,  $y_{i,t}$ , depend on potential outcomes and treatment assignments,

<span id="page-59-2"></span>
$$
y_{i,t} = y_{i,t}^{(0|y_{i,t-1})} (1 - a_{i,t}) + y_{i,t}^{(1|y_{i,t-1})} a_{i,t},
$$
\n(S.19)

for all  $i \in [N]$  and  $t \in [T]$ .

#### S6.2. Target causal estimand

The lagged effects in Eq. [\(S.18\)](#page-58-1) imply that the treatment effects need to be defined for sequences of treatments. For concreteness, consider the effect at time  $T$  for an alwaystreat policy, i.e.,  $a_{i,t} = 1$ , versus never-treat, i.e.,  $a_{i,t} = 0$ , for  $i \in [N]$  and  $j \in [T]$ . Let  $y_{i,T}^{[1]}$  be the potential outcome for unit i at time T under always-treat and  $y_{i,T}^{[0]}$  be the potential outcome for unit  $i$  at time  $T$  under never-treat. We aim to estimate the difference in the expected potential outcomes under these two treatment policies averaged over all units,

ATE<sub>.T</sub> 
$$
\triangleq \mu_{\cdot,T}^{[1]} - \mu_{\cdot,T}^{[0]},
$$
 where  $\mu_{\cdot,T}^{[a]} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \mathbb{E}[y_{i,T}^{[a]}],$ 

with the expectation taken over the distribution of  $\{\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(a)}\}_{i\in[N],t\in[T]}$ , conditioned on the initial outcomes  $\{y_{i,0}\}_{i\in[N]}$ . We make the following assumption about the noise in potential outcomes.

<span id="page-59-0"></span>**Assumption S5** (Zero-mean noise conditioned on the initial outcomes).  $\{\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(a)}: i \in$  $[N], t \in [T], a \in \{0,1\}\}$  are mean zero conditioned on  $\{y_{i,0}\}_{i \in [N]}$ .

Assumption [S5](#page-59-0) holds whenever Assumption [2](#page-9-1)[\(a\)](#page-9-2) holds conditioned on the initial outcomes  $\{y_{i,0}\}_{i\in[N]}$ . Another sufficient condition for Assumption [S5](#page-59-0) is that  $(\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(0)}, \varepsilon_{i,t}^{(1)})$ are independent in time. Given this, the time dependence in the expected potential outcome  $\mathbb{E}[y_{i,T}^{[a]}]$  is captured as follows: for  $a \in \{0,1\}$ 

<span id="page-59-1"></span>
$$
\mathbb{E}[y_{i,T}^{[a]}] = (\alpha^{(a)})^T y_{i,0} + \sum_{s=0}^{T-1} (\alpha^{(a)})^s \theta_{i,T-s}^{(a)}.
$$
\n(S.20)

Eq. [\(S.20\)](#page-59-1) forms the basis of our doubly-robust estimator of ATE  $_T$ .

We chose the contrast between always-treat and never-treat for concreteness. However, the framework and the results in this section can be generalized in a straightforward manner to contrast any two pre-specified sequences of treatments, where the treatment can also be chosen stochastically with pre-specified probabilities. For the remainder of this section, we condition on the initial outcomes  $\{y_{i,0}\}_{i\in[N]}$  but omit it from our notation for brevity.

#### S6.3. Doubly-robust estimator

The DR estimator of ATE<sub> $\cdot$ T</sub> combines the estimates of  $(\alpha^{(0)}, \alpha^{(1)})$ ,  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)})$ , and P. First, we obtain the estimates  $(\hat{\alpha}^{(0)}, \hat{\alpha}^{(1)})$ . These estimates can be computed using the likelihood approach of Bai (2024) whenever there exists some units such that they all likelihood approach of [Bai](#page-27-13) [\(2024\)](#page-27-13) whenever there exists some units such that they all have treatment a for some consecutive time points, for  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ .

Next, we define the residual matrices  $\widetilde{Y}^{(0),\text{obs}}$  and  $\widetilde{Y}^{(1),\text{obs}}$ . Let  $\widetilde{Y}^{(0),\text{obs}} \in \{ \mathbb{R} \cup$  $\{? \}^{N \times T}$  be a matrix with  $(i, t)$ -th entry equal to  $y_{i,t} - \hat{\alpha}^{(0)} y_{i,t-1}$  if  $a_{i,t} = 0$ , and equal to  $a_{i,t} = 0$ , and equal to ? otherwise. Analogously, let  $\widetilde{Y}^{(1),\text{obs}} \in \{\mathbb{R} \cup \{?\}\}^{N \times T}$  be a matrix with  $(i, t)$ -th entry equal to  $y_{i,t} - \hat{\alpha}^{(1)} y_{i,t-1}$  if  $a_{i,t} = 1$ , and equal to ? otherwise. Then, similar to  $F_{\alpha}$  (8) the application of matrix completion violes the following estimates: Eq. [\(8\)](#page-6-2), the application of matrix completion yields the following estimates:

<span id="page-60-0"></span>
$$
\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)} = \text{MC}(\widetilde{Y}^{(0), \text{obs}}), \quad \widehat{\Theta}^{(1)} = \text{MC}(\widetilde{Y}^{(1), \text{obs}}), \quad \text{and} \quad \widehat{P} = \text{MC}(A). \tag{S.21}
$$

Then, the DR estimate is defined as follows:

$$
\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,T,J}^{\text{DR}} \triangleq \widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[1,\text{DR}]} - \widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[0,\text{DR}]}\n\quad \text{where}\n\quad\n\widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[a,\text{DR}]} = \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \left[ (\widehat{\alpha}^{(a)})^T y_{i,0} + \sum_{s=0}^{J-1} (\widehat{\alpha}^{(a)})^s \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[a,\text{DR}]} \right],\n\tag{S.22}
$$

where

<span id="page-60-1"></span>
$$
\widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[0,\text{DR}]} \triangleq \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(0)} + (y_{i,T-s} - \widehat{\alpha}^{(0)} y_{i,T-s-1} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(0)}) \frac{1 - a_{i,T-s}}{1 - \widehat{p}_{i,T-s}},
$$

and

$$
\widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[1,\text{DR}]} \triangleq \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)} + (y_{i,T-s} - \widehat{\alpha}^{(1)} y_{i,T-s-1} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)}) \frac{a_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}}
$$

The estimator is parameterized by an integer  $J$ , which denotes the contiguous number of time periods preceding time  $T$  that are used to estimate the expectations at time  $T$ (see the summation in Eq. [\(S.20\)](#page-59-1)). Notably, using preceding J terms instead of  $T-1$ terms allows us to adapt cross-fitting for the setting with lagged treatment effects. Let us briefly elaborate: suppose  $(\widehat{\alpha}^{(0)}, \widehat{\alpha}^{(1)})$  are estimated from entries of Y in  $[N] \times [L]$ <br>for some  $L \leq T - L$  Consider the seluring  $\widehat{\alpha} = \{L + 1, -T - L\}$  and for some  $L < T - J$ . Consider the column partitions  $C_0 = \{L+1, \ldots, T-J\}$  and  $C_1 = \{T-J+1,\ldots,T\}$  of times  $[T] \setminus [L]$ . Suppose Eqs. [\(27\)](#page-16-0) and [\(28\)](#page-16-1) in Assumption [5](#page-16-2) hold for  $\mathcal{I} = \mathcal{R}_0 \times \mathcal{C}_1$  and  $\mathcal{I} = \mathcal{R}_1 \times \mathcal{C}_1$  for some row partitions  $\mathcal{R}_0$  and  $\mathcal{R}_1$  of units [N]. Then, applying Cross-Fitted-MC on the residual matrices  $\widetilde{Y}^{(0),\text{obs}}$  and  $\widetilde{Y}^{(1),\text{obs}}$ with row partitions  $(\mathcal{R}_0, \mathcal{R}_1)$  and column partitions  $(\mathcal{C}_0, \mathcal{C}_1)$  ensures that Assumption [4](#page-10-4) holds for every column in  $\mathcal{C}_1$  with row partitions  $(\mathcal{R}_0, \mathcal{R}_1)$ .

#### S6.4. Non-asymptotic guarantees

Recall the notation for  $\mathcal{E}(\Theta)$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  from Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1) and define

<span id="page-61-4"></span>
$$
\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}) \triangleq \sum_{a \in \{0,1\}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(a)}) \quad \text{where} \quad \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(a)}) \triangleq |\widehat{\alpha}^{(a)} - \alpha^{(a)}|.
$$
 (S.23)

Our analysis makes two additional assumptions to state a non-asymptotic error bound for  $\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{,T,J}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{,T}$ .

<span id="page-61-0"></span>Assumption S6 (Bounded auto-regressive parameters and estimates). The autoregressive parameters and their estimates are such that  $|\alpha^{(a)}| \leq \overline{\alpha}$  and  $|\widehat{\alpha}^{(a)}| \leq \overline{\alpha}$ , for all  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ , where  $\overline{\alpha} \in [0, 1)$ . all  $a \in \{0,1\}$ , where  $\overline{\alpha} \in [0,1)$ .

Assumption [S6](#page-61-0) requires the regression parameters to be bounded by a fixed constant less than 1. This condition is standard for auto-regressive models, as it implies stability of the outcome process in Eq. [\(S.18\)](#page-58-1). The analogous condition on the estimated parameters can be ensured by truncating the estimates to  $[0, \overline{\alpha}]$ .

<span id="page-61-1"></span>Assumption S7 (Bounded observed outcomes, mean potential outcomes, and estimated mean potential outcomes). The observed outcomes, the mean potential outcomes, and the estimates of the mean potential outcomes are such that  $|y_{i,t}| \leq C_1$ ,  $|\theta_{i,t}^{(a)}| \leq C_2$ , and  $|\widehat{\theta}_{i,t}^{(a)}| \leq C_3$ , for all  $i \in [N]$ ,  $j \in [M]$ , and  $a \in \{0,1\}$ , where  $C_1$ ,  $C_2$ , and  $C_3$  are universal constants.

Assumption [S7](#page-61-1) requires the observed outcomes, the mean potential outcomes, and the estimates of the mean potential outcomes to be bounded to simplify our proof. With a more delicate analysis, Assumption [S7](#page-61-1) can be relaxed to require the average observed outcomes over  $i \in [N]$ , the average mean potential outcomes over  $i \in [N]$ , and the average estimated mean potential outcomes over  $i \in [N]$  to be bounded.

<span id="page-61-2"></span>**Theorem S1** (Finite Sample Guarantees for DR with lagged effects). Consider the panel data model with lagged effects defined via Eqs. [\(S.18\)](#page-58-1) and [\(S.19\)](#page-59-2). Suppose Assumptions [1](#page-8-2) to [3,](#page-10-1) [S6,](#page-61-0) and [S7](#page-61-1) hold and Assumption [4](#page-10-4) holds for  $t \in \{T - J + 1, \ldots, T\}$ for some integer  $J \in [T]$ . Fix  $\delta \in (0,1)$ . Then, with probability at least  $1-\delta$ , we have

<span id="page-61-3"></span>
$$
\left|\widehat{\text{ATE}}_{\cdot,T,J}^{\text{DR}} - \text{ATE}_{\cdot,T}\right| \le \frac{\text{Err}_{N,\delta/J}^{\text{DR}}}{1-\overline{\alpha}} + C\left[\frac{\overline{\alpha}^J}{1-\overline{\alpha}} + \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha})\left(T\overline{\alpha}^{T-1} + \frac{1}{1-\overline{\alpha}}\right)\right],\tag{S.24}
$$

for  $\mathrm{Err}_{N,\delta}^{\mathrm{DR}}$  as defined in Eq. [\(18\)](#page-11-4) in Theorem [1](#page-11-2) and a universal constant C.

The proof of Theorem [S1](#page-61-2) is given in Section [S6.5.](#page-63-0) For brevity, the finite sample guarantees above uses  $\mathcal{E}(\Theta)$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\overline{P})$  as defined in Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1), but the proof can be easily modified to replace the  $\max_{j\in[T]}$  appearing in the definition of  $\|\cdot\|_{1,2}$  in Eq. [\(16\)](#page-11-1) with  $\max_{j\in\{T-J+1,\cdots,T\}}$ .

Next, we remark that Theorem [S1](#page-61-2) is a strict generalization of Theorem [1.](#page-11-2) To this end, note that when  $\alpha^{(a)} = 0$  for all  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ , the model considered in Theorem [S1](#page-61-2) simplifies to the model considered in Theorem [1.](#page-11-2) For this setting, the assumptions in Theorem [1](#page-11-2) imply that the assumptions in Theorem [S1](#page-61-2) hold with  $J = 1$ . First, Assumption [S6](#page-61-0) holds with  $\overline{\alpha} = 0$  when  $\alpha^{(a)} = 0$  for all  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ . Second, the proof of Theorem [S1](#page-61-2) can be easily modified to drop the requirement of Assumption [S7](#page-61-1) when  $J = 1$  and  $\bar{\alpha} = 0$ . Substituting  $\bar{\alpha} = 0$ ,  $\mathcal{E}(\hat{\alpha}) = 0$  (i.e., the auto-regressive parameters are known to be 0), and  $J = 1$  in Eq. [\(S.24\)](#page-61-3) recovers the guarantee stated in Theorem [1.](#page-11-2)

**Doubly-robust behavior of**  $\widehat{ATE}_{,T,J}^{\text{DR}}$ . When  $\overline{\alpha} \neq 0$  and bounded away from one, Eq. [\(S.24\)](#page-61-3) bounds the absolute error of the DR estimator by the rate of

$$
\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})\Big(\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})+\sqrt{\frac{\log J}{N}}\Big)+\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}}+\overline{\alpha}^J+\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}).
$$

Then, if the conditions of Theorem [S1](#page-61-2) are satisfied for some J such that  $C \log N \geq$  $J \geq \log N/(2 \log(1/\overline{\alpha}))$ , the error rate of the DR estimator is bounded by

$$
\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})\Big(\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \sqrt{\frac{\log\log N}{N}}\Big) + \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} + \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}),
$$

which decays a parametric rate of  $O_p(N^{-0.5})$  as long as

$$
\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})=O_p\Big(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}}\Big),\quad \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})=O_p\Big(\frac{1}{\sqrt{\log\log N}}\Big),\quad \text{and}\quad \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha})=O_p\Big(\frac{1}{\sqrt{N}}\Big).
$$

Note that Proposition [4](#page-23-4) still implies that Cross-Fitted-SVD achieves  $\mathcal{E}(P) =$  $O_p(N^{-0.5}+T^{-0.5})$  under suitable conditions. To estimate the auto-regressive parameter  $\alpha^{(a)}$  for  $a \in \{0,1\}$ , [Bai](#page-27-13) [\(2024,](#page-27-13) Section 5) shows that whenever there exist K units such that they all have treatment  $\alpha$  for  $L$  consecutive time points, a full information maximum likelihood estimator provides  $|\alpha^{(a)} - \hat{\alpha}^{(a)}| = O_p((KL)^{-0.5})$ . Next, establish-<br>ing a matrix completion guarantee for the mean potential eutcomes by residualizing ing a matrix completion guarantee for the mean potential outcomes by residualizing as in Eq. [\(S.21\)](#page-60-0) can be reduced to deriving a matrix completion guarantee for an approximately low-rank matrix. To this end, [Agarwal and Singh](#page-27-14) [\(2024,](#page-27-14) Theorem 5) suggests that, up to logarithmic factors, an error rate of  $N^{-0.5} + T^{-0.5} + \mathcal{E}(\hat{\alpha})$  is<br>plausible for  $\mathcal{E}(\hat{\alpha})$  for our estimate designation of error expectation for  $\mathcal{E}(\hat{\alpha})$ plausible for  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$  for our setting. A complete derivation of error guarantees for  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha})$ and  $\mathcal{E}(\Theta)$  in the dynamic model is an interesting venue for future work.

# <span id="page-63-0"></span>S6.5. Proof of Theorem [S1:](#page-61-2) Finite Sample Guarantees for DR with lagged effects

The error  $\Delta ATE_{\cdot,T}^{\text{DR}} = \widehat{ATE}_{\cdot,T,J}^{\text{DR}} - ATE_{\cdot,T}$  can be re-expressed as

<span id="page-63-1"></span>
$$
\Delta ATE_{\cdot,T}^{\text{DR}} = (\hat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[1,\text{DR}]} - \hat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[0,\text{DR}]} ) - (\mu_{\cdot,T}^{[1]} - \mu_{\cdot,T}^{[0]}) = (\hat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[1,\text{DR}]} - \mu_{\cdot,T}^{[1]}) - (\hat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[0,\text{DR}]} - \mu_{\cdot,T}^{[0]}). \tag{S.25}
$$

We claim that, with probability at least  $1 - \delta$ ,

$$
\left| \hat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[1,DR]} - \mu_{\cdot,T}^{[1]} \right| \leq C \left[ \frac{|\alpha^{(1)}|^J - |\alpha^{(1)}|^T}{1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|} + \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)}) \left( T \overline{\alpha}^{T-1} + \frac{1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|^J}{1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|} + \frac{1}{(1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|)^2} \right) \right] + \frac{2}{(1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|)\overline{\lambda}} \left[ \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \left( \frac{\sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/(12J)}}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}) + 2 \overline{\sigma} \sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/(12J)}} + \frac{2 \overline{\sigma} m (c \ell_{\delta/(12J)}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \right) \right],
$$
\n(S.26)

and

<span id="page-63-2"></span>
$$
\left| \hat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[0,\text{DR}]} - \mu_{\cdot,T}^{[0]} \right| \leq C \left[ \frac{|\alpha^{(0)}|^J - |\alpha^{(0)}|^T}{1 - |\alpha^{(0)}|} + \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(0)}) \Big( T \overline{\alpha}^{T-1} + \frac{1 - |\alpha^{(0)}|^J}{1 - |\alpha^{(0)}|} + \frac{1}{(1 - |\alpha^{(0)}|)^2} \Big) \right] + \frac{2}{(1 - |\alpha^{(0)}|)^{\bar{\lambda}}} \left[ \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \Big( \frac{\sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/(12J)}}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(0)}) + 2 \overline{\sigma} \sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/(12J)}} + \frac{2 \overline{\sigma} m (c \ell_{\delta/(12J)}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \Big) \right].
$$
\n(S.27)

Then, the claim in Eq. [\(S.24\)](#page-61-3) follows by applying triangle inequality in Eq. [\(S.25\)](#page-63-1) and using Assumption [S6.](#page-61-0) We prove the bound [\(S.26\)](#page-63-2) in Section [S6.5.1,](#page-63-3) and also provide an expression for C. The proof of Eq. [\(S.27\)](#page-63-4) follows similarly.

<span id="page-63-3"></span>S6.5.1. Proof of Eq. [\(S.26\)](#page-63-2) We start by decomposing  $\mu^{[1]}_{\cdot,T}$  as follows:

$$
\mu_{\cdot,T}^{[1]} = \frac{1}{N} \left[ \sum_{i \in [N]} (\alpha^{(1)})^T y_{i,0} + \sum_{s=0}^{T-1} (\alpha^{(1)})^s \sum_{i \in [N]} \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)} \right] = \mathbb{T}_J^{(1)} + \mathbb{U}_J^{(1)} + \mathbb{V}^{(1)},
$$

where

$$
\mathbb{T}_{J}^{(1)} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{s=0}^{J-1} (\alpha^{(1)})^s \sum_{i \in [N]} \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)}, \quad \mathbb{U}_{J}^{(1)} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{s=J}^{T-1} (\alpha^{(1)})^s \sum_{i \in [N]} \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)}, \tag{S.28}
$$

and

<span id="page-63-6"></span><span id="page-63-5"></span><span id="page-63-4"></span>
$$
\mathbb{V}^{(1)} \triangleq (\alpha^{(1)})^T \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} y_{i,0}.
$$
 (S.29)

Next, we decompose  $\hat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[1,\text{DR}]}$  in Eq. [\(S.22\)](#page-60-1) as  $\hat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[1,\text{DR}]} = \hat{\mathbb{T}}_J^{(1)} + \hat{\mathbb{V}}^{(1)}$ , where

<span id="page-64-6"></span><span id="page-64-3"></span>
$$
\widehat{\mathbb{T}}_J^{(1)} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{s=0}^{J-1} (\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)})^s \sum_{i \in [N]} \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[1,DR]}, \text{ and } \widehat{\mathbb{V}}^{(1)} \triangleq (\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)})^T \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} y_{i,0}. \tag{S.30}
$$

Finally, we define

$$
\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}_J^{(1)} \triangleq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{s=0}^{J-1} (\alpha^{(1)})^s \sum_{i \in [N]} \left[ \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)} + (y_{i,T-s} - \alpha^{(1)} y_{i,T-s-1} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)}) \frac{a_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}} \right], \quad (S.31)
$$

which is similar to  $\hat{T}_{J}^{(1)}$  except that  $\hat{\alpha}^{(1)}$  is replaced by  $\alpha^{(1)}$ . The proof proceeds by bounding each term in the following fundamental decomposition. bounding each term in the following fundamental decomposition:

$$
\widehat{\mu}_{\cdot,T,J}^{[1,\text{DR}]} - \mu_{\cdot,T}^{[1]} = (\widehat{\mathbb{V}}^{(1)} - \mathbb{V}^{(1)}) + (\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}_J^{(1)} - \mathbb{T}_J^{(1)}) + (\widehat{\mathbb{T}}_J^{(1)} - \widetilde{\mathbb{T}}_J^{(1)}) - \mathbb{U}_J^{(1)}.
$$
\n(S.32)

With  $C_0 \triangleq \max_{i \in [N]} |y_{i,0}|$  and  $C_{\text{DR}} \triangleq C_3 + (2C_1 + C_3)/\overline{\lambda}$ , we claim that the bounds

$$
\left|\widehat{\mathbb{V}}^{(1)} - \mathbb{V}^{(1)}\right| \le C_0 T \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)}) \overline{\alpha}^{T-1}, \qquad \left|\mathbb{U}_J^{(1)}\right| \le C_2 \frac{|\alpha^{(1)}|^J - |\alpha^{(1)}|^T}{1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|},\tag{S.33}
$$

and

<span id="page-64-5"></span><span id="page-64-2"></span><span id="page-64-1"></span><span id="page-64-0"></span>
$$
|\widehat{\mathbb{T}}_J^{(1)} - \widetilde{\mathbb{T}}_J^{(1)}| \le \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)}) \bigg( \frac{C_1}{\lambda} \frac{(1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|^{J})}{1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|} + C_{\text{DR}} \frac{1}{(1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|)^2} \bigg),\tag{S.34}
$$

hold deterministically (conditioned on  $\hat{\alpha}^{(1)}$ ), and that the bound

$$
|\tilde{\mathbb{T}}_J^{(1)} - \mathbb{T}_J^{(1)}| \le \frac{2}{(1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|)^{\bar{\lambda}}} \Bigg[ \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \left( \frac{\sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/(12J)}}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}) + 2 \overline{\sigma} \sqrt{c \ell_{\delta/(12J)}} + \frac{2 \overline{\sigma} m (c \ell_{\delta/(12J)}}{\sqrt{\ell_1}} \right) \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \Bigg], \quad (S.35)
$$

holds with probability at least  $1 - \delta/2$ . The claim in Eq. [\(S.26\)](#page-63-2) follows by applying triangle inequality in Eq. [\(S.32\)](#page-64-0) and using the above bounds.

It remains to establish the intermediate claims Eqs. [\(S.33\)](#page-64-1) to [\(S.35\)](#page-64-2). Throughout the rest of the proof, we repeatedly use the inequality below that holds for all  $s \in [T]$ :

<span id="page-64-4"></span>
$$
\left| (\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)})^s - (\alpha^{(1)})^s \right| = \left| (\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)} - \alpha^{(1)}) \left( \sum_{l \in [s]} (\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)})^{s-l} (\alpha^{(1)})^{l-1} \right) \right| \stackrel{(a)}{\leq} s \left| (\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)} - \alpha^{(1)}) \right| \overline{\alpha}^{s-1}
$$

$$
\stackrel{(b)}{=} s\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)}) \overline{\alpha}^{s-1}, \quad (S.36)
$$

where  $(a)$  follows from Assumption [S6](#page-61-0) and  $(b)$  follows from Eq.  $(S.23)$ .

**Proof of Eq.**  $(S.33)$  First, from Eq.  $(S.28)$ , we have

$$
|\mathbb{U}_{J}^{(1)}|=\Big|\frac{1}{N}\sum_{s=J}^{T-1}(\alpha^{(1)})^s\sum_{i\in [N]}\theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)}\Big|\stackrel{(a)}{\leq}C_2\sum_{s=J}^{T-1}\big|\alpha^{(1)}\big|^s\stackrel{(b)}{=}C_2\frac{|\alpha^{(1)}|^{J}-|\alpha^{(1)}|^{T}}{1-|\alpha^{(1)}|},
$$

where  $(a)$  follows from Assumption [S7](#page-61-1) and  $(b)$  follows from the sum of geometric series. Next, from Eqs. [\(S.29\)](#page-63-6) and [\(S.30\)](#page-64-3), we have

$$
\left|\widehat{\mathbb{V}}^{(1)} - \mathbb{V}^{(1)}\right| = \left| \left( (\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)})^T - (\alpha^{(1)})^T \right) \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} y_{i,0} \right| \stackrel{(a)}{\leq} C_0 T \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)}) \overline{\alpha}^{T-1},
$$

where  $(a)$  follows from the definition of  $C_0$  and Eq. [\(S.36\)](#page-64-4).

Proof of Eq. [\(S.34\)](#page-64-5) From Eqs. [\(S.30\)](#page-64-3) and [\(S.31\)](#page-64-6), and triangle inequality, we have

$$
\left| \widehat{\mathbb{T}}_{J}^{(1)} - \widetilde{\mathbb{T}}_{J}^{(1)} \right| \leq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \sum_{s=0}^{J-1} \left| (\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)})^s \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)} + (y_{i,T-s} - \widehat{\alpha}^{(1)} y_{i,T-s-1} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)}) \frac{a_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}} \right) \right|
$$
  
\n
$$
- (\alpha^{(1)})^s \left( \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)} + (y_{i,T-s} - \alpha^{(1)} y_{i,T-s-1} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)}) \frac{a_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}} \right) \left| \frac{a_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}} \right|
$$
  
\n
$$
= \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \sum_{s=0}^{J-1} \left| (\alpha^{(1)})^s (\alpha^{(1)} - \widehat{\alpha}^{(1)}) y_{i,T-s-1} \frac{a_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}} + ((\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)})^s - (\alpha^{(1)})^s) \right|
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} \sum_{s=0}^{J-1} \left| \frac{C_1}{\lambda} |\alpha^{(1)}|^s \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)}) + C_{\text{DR}} s \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)}) \overline{\alpha}^{s-1} \right|
$$
  
\n
$$
= \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\alpha}^{(1)}) \left( \frac{C_1}{\lambda} \frac{(1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|)^J}{1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|} + C_{\text{DR}} \frac{1}{(1 - |\alpha^{(1)}|)^2} \right),
$$

where (a) follows from Eq. [\(S.23\)](#page-61-4), Assumptions [3](#page-10-1) and [S7,](#page-61-1) and because  $\max_{i\in[N],t\in[T]}$  $|\hat{\theta}_{i,t}^{[1,\text{DR}]}| \leq C_{\text{DR}}$  from Assumptions [3,](#page-10-1) [S6,](#page-61-0) and [S7,](#page-61-1) and (b) follows from the sum of geometric and arithmetico-geometric sequences.

Proof of Eq. [\(S.35\)](#page-64-2) We start by defining

$$
\widetilde{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[1,\text{DR}]} \triangleq \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)} + (y_{i,T-s} - \alpha^{(1)} y_{i,T-s-1} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)}) \frac{a_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}}.
$$

Then, from Eqs. [\(S.28\)](#page-63-5) and [\(S.31\)](#page-64-6), we have

$$
|\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}_J^{(1)} - \mathbb{T}_J^{(1)}| = \bigg| \sum_{s=0}^{J-1} (\alpha^{(1)})^s \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i \in [N]} (\widetilde{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[1,DR]} - \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)}) \bigg| \stackrel{(a)}{\leq} \sum_{s=0}^{J-1} |\alpha^{(1)}|^s \frac{1}{N} \bigg| \sum_{i \in [N]} (\widetilde{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[1,DR]} - \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)}) \bigg|,
$$

where  $(a)$  follows from triangle inequality. From Eqs.  $(3)$  and  $(S.18)$ , we have

$$
\widetilde{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[1,\text{DR}]} - \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)} = \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)} + (\theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)} + \varepsilon_{i,T-s}^{(1)} - \widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)})\frac{p_{i,T-s} + \eta_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}} - \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)}.
$$

Then, the term  $\widetilde{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[1,\text{DR}]} - \theta_{i,T}^{(1)}$  $i_{i,T-s}^{(1)}$  is analogous to the display Eq. [\(A.2\)](#page-30-4) in the proof of Theorem [1.](#page-11-2) Following similar algebra as in Appendix [A1,](#page-29-7) we first obtain

$$
\widetilde{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[1,\text{DR}]} - \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)} = \frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)}) (\widehat{p}_{i,T-s} - p_{i,T-s})}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}} - \frac{(\widehat{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{(1)} - \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)}) \eta_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,T-s}^{(1)} p_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}} + \frac{\varepsilon_{i,T-s}^{(1)} \eta_{i,T-s}}{\widehat{p}_{i,T-s}}.
$$

Now, note that Assumption [4](#page-10-4) holds for  $j = T - s$  for all  $s \in \{0, \ldots, J - 1\}$ . Hence, for any such s and for any  $\delta \in (0,1)$ , mimicking the derivation of Eq. [\(A.5\)](#page-30-1) from Appendix [A1,](#page-29-7) we obtain, with probability at least  $1 - \delta/(2J)$ ,

<span id="page-66-1"></span>
$$
\frac{1}{N} \Big| \sum_{i \in [N]} (\widetilde{\theta}_{i,T-s}^{[1,DR]} - \theta_{i,T-s}^{(1)}) \Big| \leq \frac{2}{\overline{\lambda}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}) \mathcal{E}(\widehat{P}) + \frac{2\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta/(12J)}}}{\overline{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_1 N}} \mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta}^{(1)}) + \frac{2\overline{\sigma}\sqrt{c\ell_{\delta/(12J)}}}{\overline{\lambda}\sqrt{N}} + \frac{2\overline{\sigma}m(c\ell_{\delta/(12J)})}{\overline{\lambda}\sqrt{\ell_1 N}}. \tag{S.37}
$$

Finally, multiplying both sides of Eq. [\(S.37\)](#page-66-1) by  $(\alpha^{(1)})^s$ , summing it over  $s \in \{0, \ldots, J-$ 1}, and using a union bound argument yields that the bound in Eq. [\(S.35\)](#page-64-2) holds with probability at least  $1 - \delta/2$ .

# <span id="page-66-0"></span>S7. Doubly-robust estimation in panel data with staggered adoption

This section shows how to extend the doubly-robust framework of this article to a setting with panel data and staggered adoption. Recall (from Section [S6\)](#page-58-0) that for panel data,  $t$  denotes the column (time) index and  $T$  denotes the total number of columns (time periods). In a staggered adoption setting, for every unit  $i \in [N]$ , there exists a time point  $t_i \in [T]$  such that  $a_{i,t} = 0$  for  $t \leq t_i$ , and  $a_{i,t} = 1$  for  $t > t_i$ . This defines the observed treatment assignment matrix  $A$ . As mentioned in Section [5.4](#page-23-5) of the main article and illustrated in the example below, a staggered treatment assignment leads to a heavy time-series dependence in  $\{\eta_{i,t}\}_{t\in[T]}$ .

<span id="page-67-0"></span>**Example S1** (Single adoption time). Consider a panel data setting where all units remain in the control group until time  $T_0$ . At time  $T_0 + 1$ , each unit  $i \in [N]$  receives treatment with probability  $p_i$ , and remains in treatment until time  $T$ . With probability  $1-p_i$ , each unit  $i \in [N]$  stays in the control group until time T. In other words, for each unit  $i \in [N]$ 

$$
p_{i,t} = 0
$$
 for all  $t \leq T_0$  and  $p_{i,t} = p_i$  for all  $T_0 < t \leq T$ .

Further, for units remaining in control,

$$
\eta_{i,t} = 0 \quad \text{for all} \quad t \le T_0 \quad \text{and} \quad \eta_{i,t} = -p_i \quad \text{for all} \quad T_0 < t \le T,
$$

and for units receiving treatment,

$$
\eta_{i,t} = 0 \quad \text{for all} \quad t \le T_0 \quad \text{and} \quad \eta_{i,t} = 1 - p_i \quad \text{for all} \quad T_0 < t \le T.
$$

The strong time-series dependence in  $\eta_{i,t}$  above implies that Assumption [8](#page-22-1) or Assumption [9](#page-23-0)[\(a\)](#page-23-1) do not hold, which in turn implies that the guarantees for Cross-Fitted-SVD, as in Proposition [4,](#page-23-4) may not hold. To see this, first note that to ensure Assumption [5,](#page-16-2) the set of column partitions  $\{\mathcal{C}_0, \mathcal{C}_1\}$  must be equal to  $\{[T_0], [T] \setminus [T_0]\}$ due to the dependence in the noise  $W$ . Now, for Assumption [8](#page-22-1) to hold, we need  $|\mathcal{C}_k| = \Omega(T)$  for every  $k \in \{0, 1\}$ . However, for Assumption [9](#page-23-0)[\(a\)](#page-23-1) to hold, we need  $T - T_0$  to be a constant with respect to T as, for any  $t \in [T] \setminus [T_0]$  and  $i \in [N]$ ,<br> $\sum_{t' \in [T]} |\mathbb{E}[\eta_{i,t} \eta_{i,t'}]| = (T - T_0)c_i$  where  $c_i \in \{p_i^2, (1 - p_i)^2\}$ .  $\mathcal{L}_{t' \in [T]} \left[ \mathbb{E}[\eta_{i,t} \eta_{i,t'}] \right] = (T - T_0)c_i$  where  $c_i \in \{p_i^2, (1 - p_i)^2\}.$ 

Moreover, in Example [S1,](#page-67-0)  $t_i = T_0$  for all treated units. This allows the choice of  $\{[T_0], [T] \setminus [T_0]\}$  as the set of column partitions  $\{C_0, C_1\}$  in Assumption [5.](#page-16-2) More generally, if treatment adoption times  $\{t_i\}_{i\in[N]}$  differ across units, then it may not be feasible to obtain a partition of [T] into  $\{\mathcal{C}_0, \mathcal{C}_1\}$  such that Assumption [5](#page-16-2) holds.

In this section, we propose an alternative approach to the Cross-Fitted-SVD algorithm such that Assumption [4](#page-10-4) still holds for a suitable staggered adoption model.

<span id="page-67-1"></span>**Assumption S8** (Staggered adoption and common unit factors). We consider a panel data setting with staggered adoption where

- 1. all units remain under control till time  $T_0$ , i.e., for every unit  $i \in [N]$ , there exists a time point  $t_i \geq T_0$  such that  $a_{i,t} = 0$  for  $t \leq t_i$ , and  $a_{i,t} = 1$  for  $t > t_i$ , and
- 2. the unit-dependent latent factors corresponding to  $P$ ,  $\Theta^{(0)}$ , and  $\Theta^{(1)}$  are the same, *i.e.*,  $U = U^{(0)} = U^{(1)} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r}$ . In other words, for every  $i \in [N]$  and  $t \in [T]$ ,  $p_{i,t} = g(U_i, V_t), \ \theta_{i,t}^{(0)} = \langle U_i, V_t^{(0)} \rangle$ , and  $\theta_{i,t}^{(1)} = \langle U_i, V_t^{(1)} \rangle$  for some known function  $g: \mathbb{R}^r \times \mathbb{R}^r \to \mathbb{R}$ , with  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  denoting the inner product.

For Example [S1,](#page-67-0) the function  $g$  corresponds to the inner product, the unitdependent latent factors are 1-dimensional (i.e.,  $r = 1$ ) with  $U_i = p_i$  for every  $i \in [N]$ ,

and the time-dependent latent factors for the assignment probability are such that  $V_t = 0$  for every  $t \in [T_0]$  and  $V_t = 1$  for every  $t \in [T] \setminus [T_0]$ . Consequently, Example [S1](#page-67-0) is consistent with Assumption [S8](#page-67-1) if  $U_i^{(a)} = p_i$  for every  $a \in \{0, 1\}$  and  $i \in [N]$ . Next, we provide a more flexible version of Example [S1](#page-67-0) that allows different adoption times for different units.

<span id="page-68-0"></span>Example S2 (Different adoption times). Consider a panel data setting where all units remain in the control group until time  $T_0$ . At every time  $t \in [T] \setminus [T_0]$ , each unit  $i \in [N]$  receives treatment with probability  $p_i$ , and remains in treatment until time T. Therefore, for  $t \in [T] \setminus [T_0]$  and  $i \in [N]$ ,  $a_{i,t} = 1$  if the adoption time point  $t_i \in \{T_0+1,\dots,t\}$ , which occurs with probability  $\sum_{t' \in [t-T_0-1]} (1-p_i)^{t'-1} p_i$ . In other words, for each unit  $i \in [N]$ ,

$$
p_{i,t} = 0
$$
 for all  $t \leq T_0$  and  $p_{i,t} = 1 - (1 - p_i)^{t - T_0}$  for all  $T_0 < t \leq T$ .

For Example [S2,](#page-68-0) the unit-dependent latent factors are 1-dimensional (i.e.,  $r = 1$ ) with  $U_i = p_i$  for every  $i \in [N]$ , and the time-dependent latent factors for the assignment probability are such that  $V_t = 0$  for every  $t \in [T_0]$  and  $V_t = t - T_0$  for every  $t \in [T] \setminus [T_0]$ . Further the function g is such that  $g(U_i, V_t) = 1 - (1 - U_i)^{V_t}$ . Consequently, Example [S2](#page-68-0) is consistent with Assumption [S8](#page-67-1) if  $U_i^{(a)} = p_i$  for every  $a \in \{0, 1\}$  and  $i \in [N]$ .

We now describe Cross-Fitted-Regression, an algorithm that generates estimates of  $(\Theta^{(0)}, \Theta^{(1)}, P)$  for the staggered adoption model in Assumption [S8](#page-67-1) such that Assumption [4](#page-10-4) holds.

- 1. The inputs are (i)  $A \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times T}$ , (ii)  $Y^{(a), \text{obs}} \in {\mathbb{R} \cup {\{? \}}^{N \times T}}$  for  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ , (iii) the rank r of the unit-dependent latent factors,  $(iv)$  the time period  $T_0$  until which all units remain under control, (v) the time period  $t \in [T] \setminus [T_0]$  for which we want to estimate the average treatment effect, and  $(vi)$  the function g.
- 2. Let  $Y^{(0),\text{pre}} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times T_0}$  be the sub-matrix of  $Y^{(0),\text{obs}}$  that keeps the first  $T_0$  columns only. Run SVD on  $Y^{(0),\text{pre}}$ , i.e.,

$$
SVD(Y^{(0),pre}) = (\widehat{U} \in \mathbb{R}^{N \times r}, \widehat{\Sigma} \in \mathbb{R}^{r \times r}, \widehat{V} \in \mathbb{R}^{|T_0| \times r}).
$$

- 3. Let  $\mathcal{R}^{(0)}$  and  $\mathcal{R}^{(1)}$  be the set of units receiving control and treatment at time t, respectively. In other words, for every  $a \in \{0,1\}$ ,  $\mathcal{R}^{(a)} \triangleq \{i \in [N]: a_{i,t} = a\}.$ Next, randomly partition  $\mathcal{R}^{(a)}$  into two nearly equal parts  $\mathcal{R}_0^{(a)}$  $\overset{(a)}{_{0}}$  and  $\mathcal{R}_1^{(a)}$  $i^{(a)}_1$ . For every  $s \in \{0, 1\}$ , define  $\mathcal{R}_s = \mathcal{R}_s^{(0)} \cup \mathcal{R}_s^{(1)}$ .
- 4. For every  $s \in \{0,1\}$ , regress  $\{a_{i,t}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$  on  $\{\widehat{U}_i\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$  using g to obtain  $\widehat{V}_{1-s}$ . For every  $s \in \{0, 1\}$  and  $i \in \mathcal{R}_s$ , return  $\widehat{p}_{i,t} = g(U_i, V_s)$ .
- 5. For every  $a \in \{0,1\}$  and  $s \in \{0,1\}$ , regress  $\{y_{i,t}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s^{(a)}}$  on  $\{U_i\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s^{(a)}}$  to obtain  $\widehat{V}_{1-s}^{(a)}$ . For every  $a \in \{0,1\}$ ,  $s \in \{0,1\}$ , and  $i \in \mathcal{R}_s$ , return  $\widehat{\theta}_{i,t}^{(a)} = \widehat{U}_i \widehat{V}_s^{(a)^\top}$ .

In summary, Cross-Fitted-Regression estimates the shared unit-dependent latent factors using the observed outcomes for all units until time period  $T_0$ . Then, for every  $s \in \{0,1\}$ , the time-dependent latent factors  $\widehat{V}_s$ ,  $\widehat{V}_s^{(0)}$ , and  $\widehat{V}_s^{(1)}$  are estimated using the treatment assignments and the observed outcomes for units in  $\mathcal{R}_{1-s}$ .

To establish guarantees for Cross-Fitted-Regression, we adopt the subsequent assumption on the noise variables.

<span id="page-69-0"></span>Assumption S9 (Independence across units and with respect to pre-adoption noise).

- <span id="page-69-1"></span>(a)  $\{(n_{i,t},\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(a)}):i\in[N]\}$  are mutually independent (across i) given  $\{\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(0)}\}_{i\in[N],t\in[T_0]}$  for every  $t \in [T] \setminus [T_0]$  and  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ .
- <span id="page-69-2"></span>(b)  $\{\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(0)}\}_{i\in[N],t\in[T_0]} \perp \perp \{\eta_{i,t},\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(a)}\}_{i\in[N]} \text{ for every }t\in[T]\setminus[T_0] \text{ and } a\in\{0,1\}.$

Assumption [S9](#page-69-0)[\(a\)](#page-69-1) requires the noise  $(E^{(a)}, W)$  corresponding to a time period  $t \in T \setminus [T_0]$  to be jointly independent across units given the noise  $E^{(0)}$  corresponding to time periods  $[T_0]$ , for every  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ . Assumption [S9](#page-69-0)[\(b\)](#page-69-2) is satisfied if, for instance, the noise variables follow a moving average model of order  $t - T_0 - 1$ . The following result, proven in Section [S7.1,](#page-69-3) establishes that the estimates generated by Cross-Fitted-Regression satisfy Assumption [4.](#page-10-4) Deriving error bounds, i.e.,  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{P})$  and  $\mathcal{E}(\widehat{\Theta})$ , for the estimates generated by Cross-Fitted-Regression for the staggered adoption model is an interesting direction for future research.

<span id="page-69-4"></span>Proposition S1 (Guarantees for Cross-Fitted-Regression). Consider the staggered adoption model in Assumption [S8](#page-67-1) and suppose Assumption [S9](#page-69-0) holds. Fix any  $t \in [T] \setminus$  $[T_0]$ , and  $\{\widehat{\theta}_{i,t}^{(0)}, \widehat{\theta}_{i,t}^{(1)}, \widehat{p}_{i,t}\}_{i\in[N]}$  be the estimates returned by Cross-Fitted-Regression.<br>Then Assumption Lholds Then, Assumption [4](#page-10-4) holds.

<span id="page-69-3"></span>S7.1. Proof of Proposition [S1:](#page-69-4) Guarantees for Cross-Fitted-Regression Fix any  $s \in \{0, 1\}$ . Then, Assumption [S9](#page-69-0)[\(a\)](#page-69-1) and Assumption S9[\(b\)](#page-69-2) imply that

<span id="page-69-5"></span>
$$
\{\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(0)}\}_{i \in [N], t \in [T_0]} \cup \{\eta_{i,t}, \varepsilon_{i,t}^{(a)}\}_{i \in \overline{\mathcal{R}}_{1-s}} \perp \{\eta_{i,t}, \varepsilon_{i,t}^{(a)}\}_{i \in \overline{\mathcal{R}}_s},
$$
\n(S.38)

for every partition  $(\overline{\mathcal{R}}_0, \overline{\mathcal{R}}_1)$  of the units  $[N]$ .

Cross-Fitted-Regression estimates  $\{\widehat{p}_{i,t}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$  using  $\{\widehat{U}_i\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$  and  $\widehat{V}_s$ , where  $\widehat{V}_s$ is estimated using  $\{U_i\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_{1-s}}$  and  $\{a_{i,t}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_{1-s}}$ . Therefore, the randomness in  $\{\widehat{p}_{i,t}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ <br>stems from the randomness in  $Y^{(0),\text{pre}}$  and  $\{a_{i,t}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_{1-s}}$  which in turn stems from the randomness in  $\{\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(0)}\}_{i\in[N],t\in[T_0]}$  and  $\{\eta_{i,t}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_{1-s}}$ . Then, Eq. [\(15\)](#page-10-3) follows from Eq. [\(S.38\)](#page-69-5).

Next, fix any  $a \in \{0, 1\}$ . Then, Cross-Fitted-Regression estimates  $\{\widehat{\theta}^{(a)}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$ using  $\{\widehat{U}_i\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_s}$  and  $\widehat{V}_s^{(a)}$ , where  $\widehat{V}_s^{(a)}$  is estimated using  $\{\widehat{U}_i\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_{1-s}^{(a)}}$  and  $\{y_{i,t}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_{1-s}^{(a)}}$ . Therefore, the randomness in  $\{\hat{\theta}^{(a)}\}_{i\in\mathcal{R}_s}$  stems from the randomness in  $Y^{(0),\text{pre}}$  and  ${y_{i,t}}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_{1-s}^{(a)}}$  which in turn stems from the randomness in  ${\{\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(0)}\}_{i \in [N], t \in [T_0]}$  and  ${\{\varepsilon_{i,t}^{(a)}\}_{i \in \mathcal{R}_{1-s}^{(a)}}}$ . Then, Eq. [\(14\)](#page-10-2) follows from Eq. [\(S.38\)](#page-69-5).